

16

Stony Brook University

17

The Graduate School

18

Hee Jin Park

19

We, the dissertation committee for the above candidate for the

20

Doctor of Philosophy degree,

21

hereby recommend acceptance of this dissertation.

22

Harold G. Kirk, Dissertation Co-Advisor,
Physicist, Department of Physics, Brookhaven National Laboratory

23

Foluso Ladeinde, Dissertation Co-Advisor,
Professor, Department of Mechanical Engineering

24

Thomas Cubaud, Chairperson of Defense,
Professor, Department of Mechanical Engineering

25

Kirk T. McDonald , Outside Member,
Professor, Physics Department, Princeton University

26

James Glimm, Outside Member,
Professor, Department of Applied Math. & Stat., Stonybrook University

27

This dissertation is accepted by the Graduate School.

28

Lawrence Martin
Dean of the Graduate School

29 Abstract of the Dissertation
30 **Experimental Investigation of Magnetohydrodynamic**
31 **Flow For An Intense Proton Target**
32 by
33 **Hee Jin Park**
34 **Doctor of Philosophy**
35 in
36 **Mechanical Engineering**
37 Stony Brook University
38 **2009**

39 Efficient production of pions can be achieved by colliding an intense proton
40 beam with a high-Z target. It is required to investigate the effect of Hg jet
41 disruption by the interaction of an intense proton beam for high power target
42 design. The experiment of mercury (Hg) jet on the interaction of an intense
43 proton beam in magnetic fields has been carried out. The primary diagnostics
44 in the experiment employed the technique of back-illuminated laser shadow
45 photography to freeze the transient events. The images are recorded by several
46 high speed cameras. The performance of the optical diagnostic system is
47 presented. Flowing mercury in magnetic fields causes induced currents, which
48 produce distortions of the mercury jet. The various effects of Lorentz force
49 induced by magnetic field to liquid flow is investigated in a stability analysis

50 of the conducting flow in the presence of magnetic fields. Also, the role of
51 joule damping as a loss on a time scale of magnetic damping term in global
52 kinetic energy is discussed. Quantitative and qualitative data analysis using
53 image processing based on statistic approach is described. The experimental
54 measurements of jet distortion as well as flowing velocity of Hg jet in magnetic
55 fields through image processing are presented. In experiment, it is observed
56 that the imposition of magnetic field tends to suppress the fluctuating motion
57 in Hg jet and correspondingly the jet surface is more stabilized, where Re is
58 turbulent and Re_m is 0.26. Numerical Monte Carlo simulation for calculation
59 of energy deposition by proton beam to Hg jet in magnetic fields is performed
60 based on the jet shape, trajectory, and proton beam spot size from experiment.
61 The jet disruption, the filament velocity on the jet surface by the impact of
62 high energy of protons up to 30 T_p, and magnetic field effect to its suppression
63 up to 15 T as well as energy deposition to Hg jet are presented. Finally, the
64 experimental results investigate the performance and feasibility of utilizing
65 liquid jet as a high power target for future particle accelerator.

67 Table of Contents

68	List of Figures	xxv
69	List of Tables	xxvii
70	Acknowledgements	xxviii
71	Nomenclature	xxxii
72	1 Introduction	1
73	1.1 Neutrino Factory For High Power Neutrino Beam	1
74	1.1.1 The concept of neutrino factory	1
75	1.1.2 Neutrino physics	3
76	1.2 A High Power Target For Neutrino Factory	4
77	1.2.1 Material consideration for a high power target	4
78	1.2.2 Moving metallic target for pion production	5
79	1.2.3 Free mercury jet flow in magnetic field for a high power	
80	target	6
81	1.2.4 Impact of the MHD mercury jet experiment for an in-	
82	tense proton target	8
83	1.3 Mercury Target Issues	9

84	1.3.1	Mercury jet disruption by energy deposition from an in-	
85		tense proton beam	9
86	1.3.2	Magnetohydrodynamic issues in mercury jet target . .	10
87	1.3.3	Overview of experimental investigation of MHD flow and	
88		discussion	11
89	2	Magnetohydrodynamics of Conducting Flow in Magnetic Field	18
90	2.1	Governing Equations for MHD Flow	20
91	2.1.1	Electromagnetic equations	20
92	2.1.1.1	<i>electromagnetic relation in a linear material</i> .	21
93	2.1.1.2	<i>Maxwell's equations</i>	22
94	2.1.2	The Navier Stokes and magnetic induction equations in	
95		a conducting liquid flow	24
96	2.1.2.1	<i>magnetic Reynolds number</i>	26
97	2.1.2.2	<i>frozen-in theorem in magnetic induction equation</i>	28
98	2.1.2.3	<i>the diffusion limit in induction equation</i> . . .	28
99	2.2	The Energy Equation in MHD	29
100	2.2.1	Energetics and effects of Lorentz force	30
101	2.2.2	Proton beam induced energy deposition and equation of	
102		state	31
103	2.2.3	Magnetic damping with joule dissipation	33
104	2.3	Vorticity Equations in MHD flow	36
105	2.3.1	Governing equations for vorticity	36
106	2.3.2	Vorticity suppression	38
107	2.3.2.1	<i>spanwise magnetic field effect to vorticity sup-</i>	
108		<i>pression</i>	38

109	2.3.2.2	<i>longitudinal and transverse magnetic field effect to vorticity suppression</i>	39
110			
111	2.4	One Dimensional Pipe Flow in Transverse Magnetic Field . . .	41
112	2.4.1	Non-dimensional form of the governing equations using	
113		cylindrical coordinates	42
114	2.4.1.1	<i>boundary conditions in pipe flow</i>	42
115	2.4.2	Exact solutions of pipe flow in magnetic field	43
116	2.5	Stability of Conducting Flow in a Magnetic Field	44
117	2.5.1	Propagation of waves at an interface separating two flows	
118		in magnetic field	45
119	2.5.2	Magnetic pressure and tension	47
120	3	Experimental Method for Investigation of Magneto-	
121		hydrodynamic Mercury Jet Flow	53
122	3.1	Optical Diagnostics as a Principal Diagnostics of High Power	
123		Target Experiment	54
124	3.1.1	Working principle of shadowgraph for optical diagnostics	54
125	3.1.2	Development of optical diagnostic system	56
126	3.1.2.1	<i>the optical imaging system and Viewports design</i>	57
127	3.1.2.2	<i>the consideration for focusing and tilting alignment of optics</i>	61
128			
129	3.1.2.3	<i>high speed cameras and light sources</i>	62
130	3.1.2.4	<i>radiation-hardness</i>	65
131	3.1.2.5	<i>scintillating fiber channel</i>	66
132	3.1.3	Schematic of electronic trigger and high speed camera	
133		control	67

134	3.2	Windows Consideration as Viewports for Observation	69
135	3.2.1	Fiducial mark on windows	69
136	3.2.2	Impact resistance test	70
137	3.2.3	Pressure leaking test of sapphire windows	70
138	3.3	Integrated Experimental Setup for High Power Target	71
139	3.3.1	Mercury loop system in solenoid magnet	71
140	3.3.1.1	<i>the considerations in nozzle design</i>	72
141	3.3.2	Water jet observation for nozzle performance test	73
142	4	Experimental Investigation of Mercury Jet Flow in Magnetic	
143		Fields	86
144	4.1	Image Analysis for Data Reduction	87
145	4.1.1	Image acquisition	87
146	4.1.2	Image processing	88
147	4.1.3	Study on the scaling length and the location of center of	
148		window	91
149	4.2	Motion of Mercury Jet and Stability in Magnetic Field	92
150	4.2.1	Jet deflection and surface flattening	92
151	4.2.2	Trajectory of mercury jet projectile in magnetic field	99
152	4.3	Dynamics of Liquid Jet Flow From Nozzle	101
153	4.3.1	Jet flow in surrounding medium	101
154	4.3.2	Pressure loss and magnetic effect to the Hg delivery pipe	103
155	4.3.2.1	<i>pressure loss in pipe flow</i>	105
156	4.3.2.2	<i>the measurement of wall tap pressure</i>	109
157	5	Interaction of an Intense Proton Beam with Hg Jet in Mag-	

158	netic Field	130
159	5.1 High Energy Proton Beam Structure	130
160	5.1.1 Proton synchrotron machine	130
161	5.1.2 Proton beam pulse length	132
162	5.1.3 Proton beam envelope by optics and camera screen . .	133
163	5.2 MARS Simulation for Energy Deposition to Mercury Jet by	
164	Proton Beam	134
165	5.2.1 Physics model	134
166	5.2.2 Mercury jet modeling in MARS code	135
167	5.2.3 Energy deposition to mercury jet	136
168	5.2.3.1 <i>energy deposition in magnetic field</i>	136
169	5.2.3.2 <i>geometric distribution of energy deposition in</i>	
170	<i>elliptic Hg jet cross section</i>	137
171	5.2.3.3 <i>proton beam spot size to the energy deposition</i>	138
172	5.3 Observation of Interaction and Hg Jet Response to The Energy	
173	Deposition by Proton Beam	141
174	5.3.1 Hg jet pressurization by energy deposition of proton beam	141
175	5.3.2 Observation of proton beam interaction and jet breakup	142
176	5.3.2.1 <i>energy deposition calculation with low intensity</i>	
177	<i>of proton beam and its observation</i>	143
178	5.3.2.2 <i>energy deposition calculation with high inten-</i>	
179	<i>sity of proton beam and its observation</i>	144
180	5.3.3 Hg jet disruption and magnetic suppression of the dis-	
181	ruption	145

182	5.3.3.1	<i>characteristics of beam structure in disruption</i>	
183		<i>length, harmonic 8 and 16</i>	146
184	5.3.3.2	<i>disruption length with 14 GeV proton beam .</i>	147
185	5.3.3.3	<i>disruption length with 24 GeV proton beam .</i>	147
186	5.3.3.4	<i>validation of measurements of Viewport 3 through</i>	
187		<i>comparison with Viewport 4</i>	149
188	5.3.3.5	<i>disruption measurement in pump probe condi-</i>	
189		<i>tion as a check of experiment</i>	149
190	5.4	<i>Disruption of Hg Jet By Total Energy Deposition</i>	150
191	6	Mercury Jet Surface Development in Magnetic Field	180
192	6.1	<i>Filament Model on Jet Surface</i>	180
193	6.1.1	<i>Geometry of viewing mercury filaments</i>	180
194	6.1.2	<i>Distribution of filaments on jet surface</i>	182
195	6.1.3	<i>Approximation of filaments velocity</i>	183
196	6.2	<i>Observation of Filaments Development on Mercury Jet Surface</i>	184
197	6.2.1	<i>Image calibration</i>	184
198	6.2.1.1	<i>image calibration with proton beam arrival signal</i>	184
199	6.2.1.2	<i>time delay structure of proton beam to light</i>	
200		<i>source triggering</i>	185
201	6.2.2	<i>Parameter optimization with uncertainty</i>	186
202	6.2.2.1	<i>linear curve fit for estimation of model</i>	186
203	6.2.2.2	<i>Levenberg-Marquardt minimization</i>	189
204	6.2.3	<i>Filaments distribution and uncertainty of measurement</i>	191
205	6.2.3.1	<i>onset of filamentation on jet surface</i>	191
206	6.2.3.2	<i>measurement of traveled distance of filament .</i>	191

207	6.2.4	Linear regression with the first order polynomial	193
208	6.2.4.1	<i>curve fit function</i>	193
209	6.2.4.2	<i>parameter estimation using multiple position of</i>	
210		<i>filaments</i>	193
211	6.2.4.3	<i>filaments velocity distribution on jet surface</i> .	195
212	6.3	Velocity of Filaments on Mercury Jet Surface	196
213	6.3.1	Magnetic dissipation of energy	196
214	6.3.2	Time response of filaments in magnetic field	197
215	6.3.2.1	<i>averaged time response of filament in magnetic</i>	
216		<i>field</i>	197
217	6.3.2.2	<i>instantaneous time response of filament in mag-</i>	
218		<i>netic field</i>	198
219	6.3.3	Beam induced filaments velocity in magnetic field . . .	198
220	6.3.3.1	<i>filaments velocity with 14 GeV beam in mag-</i>	
221		<i>netic field</i>	198
222	6.3.3.2	<i>filaments velocity with 24 GeV beam in mag-</i>	
223		<i>netic field</i>	199
224	6.3.3.3	<i>filament velocity measurement in pump probe</i>	
225		<i>condition as a check of experiment</i>	200
226	6.4	Filament Velocity on Jet Surface By Peak Energy Deposition .	201
227	7	Conclusions	217
228		Bibliography	225
229	A	Tabular Data for Chapter 3, Chapter 5, and Chapter 6	232
230	A.1	Specifications of Optics	232

231	A.2	Characteristic Response of 25 W Laser	234
232	A.3	Mercury Properties	235
233	A.4	Measurement of Events with Pump Probe Condition	236
234	A.5	Beam Program List and Disruption Length Measurements	237
235	B	Image Data for Chapter 6	248
236	B.1	Images for filament velocity measurement at Viewport 2	248
237	C	Mathematical Derivation for Chapter 2	265
238	C.1	The governing equations for MHD in cylindrical coordinates	265
239	C.2	Derivation of Rayleigh's instability at an interface separating	
240		two flows in magnetic field	267
241	C.2.1	<i>kinematic boundary condition at interface</i>	267
242	C.2.2	<i>hydrodynamic stability in magnetic field</i>	268
243	C.2.3	<i>dynamic boundary condition at interface</i>	269

List of Figures

245	1.1	Pion yield versus atomic mass number of the target at three	
246		proton beam energies, Osaki (2001) and Mokhov (2000). . . .	14
247	1.2	Pion yield from Hg targets versus tilt angle between the tar-	
248		get/beam axis and the solenoid axis and versus the radius of	
249		the target, Osaki (2001) and Mokhov (2000). a.) Pion yield	
250		versus tilt angle. b.) Pion yield versus target radius.	15
251	1.3	Geometry of key elements of target system and Viewports, show-	
252		ing the overlap between the mercury jet, magnetic axis, and the	
253		proton beam. a.) Top view. b.) Side view.	16
254	1.4	Schematics of the relative overlap between proton beam axis,	
255		Hg jet axis , and solenoid magnet axis.	17
256	2.1	Wave-shaped interface separating two different fluids traveling	
257		at different average speeds.	50
258	2.2	Axes and electrodes of circular duct.	51
259	2.3	Energy decay in magnetic field. a.)Normalized energy decay.	
260		b.)Dissipation of normalized energy.	52
261	3.1	Displacement of light beam for shadowgraph.	75

262	3.2	Design of optical layout and installation of 4 Viewports of primary containment vessel. a.) Conceptual integration of optics to primary containment vessel. b.) Photograph of installation of optics to primary containment vessel. c.) Schematic layout of optical components.	76
263			
264			
265			
266			
267	3.3	Photograph of optical head assembly and its illumination of laser. a.) Front view of optical head assembly. b.) Side view of optical head assembly. c.) Illumination of fiber-optics head assembly.	77
268			
269			
270			
271	3.4	Polished fiber end, 50X and 800X magnifications, respectively	78
272	3.5	Schematic of synchronized signal of high speed camera and laser pulse.	79
273			
274	3.6	The triggering time for high speed camera upon beam arrival.	80
275	3.7	Schematic of electrical triggering and high speed camera control in tunnel for experiment.	81
276			
277	3.8	Top fiducial on the front window and bottom fiducial on the rear window. a.) Photo of fiducial on the sapphire window assembled in Viewport. b.) Image of fiducial captured by camera.	82
278			
279			
280	3.9	Photographs of the entire MERIT experiment. a.) Sectional side view of mercury loop system integrated with 15 T solenoid magnet. b.) Fabricated mercury loop system assembled with 15 T solenoid magnet (Top view).	83
281			
282			
283			
284	4.1	Image data conversion for image analysis. a.) Collected image data. b.) 2 bit scaled image data.	113
285			
286	4.2	Sensitivity of threshold in a 2 bit scaled image conversion. . .	114

287	4.3	Jet height determination from image analysis. a.) Histogram	
288		of number of events in the jet height measurement. b.) Fitted	
289		histogram distribution.	115
290	4.4	Mercury jet flows as observed from the 3 Viewports. The jet	
291		flows from left to right on each image. The first, second, and	
292		third columns represent Viewport 1, 2, and 3, respectively. The	
293		individual caption shows the applied magnetic induction field.	
294		The jet velocity is 15m/s. Images on Viewport 2 has a 14°	
295		clockwise rotation due to the SMD software. a.) B=0T. b.)	
296		B=0T. c.) B=0T. d.) B=5T. e.) B=5T. f.) B=5T. g.) B=10T.	
297		h.) B=10T. i.) B=10T. j.) B=15T. k.) B=15T. l.) B=15T. .	116
298	4.5	Same as Fig. 4.4 but with a jet velocity of 20 m/s. a.) B=0T.	
299		b.) B=0T. c.) B=0T. d.) B=5T. e.) B=5T. f.) B=5T. g.)	
300		B=10T. h.) B=10T. i.) B=10T. j.) B=15T. k.) B=15T. l.)	
301		B=15T.	117
302	4.6	Calculated solenoid magnetic induction field map. a.) Radial	
303		field map. b.) Axial field map. c.) Transverse component	
304		of magnetic induction field along jet axis. d.) Longitudinal	
305		component of magnetic induction field along jet axis.	118
306	4.7	Hg jet height measurement in magnetic fields. a.) Histogram	
307		fitting of number of events. b.) Direct average of vertical height	
308		on each image.	119
309	4.8	Comparison of Hg jet deflection ratio at 15 T to that at 10 T.	
310		a.) Numerical calculation of deflection ratio. b.) Comparison	
311		of ratio of jet deflection.	120

312	4.9 Intermittency of Hg jet at Viewport 2. The jet velocity is 15	
313	m/s. a.) B=0T. b.) B=5T. c.) B=10T. d.) B=15T (continued).	121
314	4.9 Intermittency of Hg jet at Viewport 2. The jet velocity is 20	
315	m/s. e.) B=0T. f.) B=5T. g.) B=10T. h.) B=15T.	122
316	4.10 Surface fluctuations in a magnetic field.	123
317	4.11 Trajectory of beam axis and Hg jet axis projectile with respect	
318	to magnetic axis in magnetic field. Solid line represents the sim-	
319	ulated value using trajectory of projectile with different velocity.	124
320	4.12 Hg jet angle at the center of magnetic axis (Viewport 2) as a	
321	function of magnetic field.	125
322	4.13 Boundary layer induced by a jet emerging from a nozzle. . . .	126
323	4.14 Stream velocity and boundary layer thickness for various values	
324	of density ratio.	127
325	4.15 Pipe inlet pressure for driving Hg jet. a.) Static pressure. b.)	
326	Dynamic pressure.	128
327	4.16 Longitudinal Hg jet flow velocity in magnetic field. a.) Velocity	
328	at each Viewport dependent of magnetic field. b.) Averaged	
329	velocity at each Viewport independent of magnetic field. . . .	129
330	5.1 Infrastructures for experiment at CERN. a.) Proton synchrotron	
331	and TT2 tunnel for experiment. b.) 16 harmonics of beam ex-	
332	traction in proton synchrotron.	154
333	5.2 Installation of integrated experimental components in tunnel	
334	TT2/TT2A for high power target experiment. Extracted proton	
335	beam comes from right to left in tunnel TT2A.	155

336	5.3	Schematics of beam to jet interaction in magnetic field and the	
337		location of each Viewport.	156
338	5.4	1 σ proton beam size at the center of magnet by optics (Efthymiopou-	
339		los, 2008).	157
340	5.5	1 σ proton beam size by camera screen (Skoro, 2008). a.) 14	
341		GeV beam. b.) 24 GeV beam.	158
342	5.6	Beam size measured by phosphor screen monitor as a function	
343		of time interval between beam shots. a.) Histogram of beam	
344		size in horizontal plane. b.) Histogram of beam size in vertical	
345		plane. c.) Beam sizes distribution.	159
346	5.7	Modeling in MARS code for energy deposition calculation (Strig-	
347		anov, 2009). a.) Sectional view of elliptic jet. b.) Sectional view	
348		of circular jet. c.) Side view of mercury jet.	160
349	5.8	Influence of magnetic field to the energy deposition distribution	
350		to Hg jet considering experimentally measured jet parameters.	161
351	5.9	Radial energy deposition distribution along jet axis interacting	
352		with 24 GeV proton beam. a.) Along jet axis. b.) Along radial	
353		angle in jet cross section.	162
354	5.10	Radial energy deposition distribution along jet axis interacting	
355		with 14 GeV proton beam. a.) Along jet axis. b.) Along radial	
356		angle in jet cross section.	163
357	5.11	Energy deposition distribution per proton according to the vari-	
358		ation of beam spot size along jet axis.	164

359	5.12 Peak energy deposition per proton and total energy deposition	
360	per proton according to the beam spot sizes by beam intensi-	
361	ties. a.) Peak energy deposition per proton. b.) Total energy	
362	deposition per proton.	165
363	5.13 Peak energy deposition and total energy deposition in total	
364	number of protons. a.) Peak energy deposition. b.) Total	
365	energy deposition.	166
366	5.14 Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 TP, 14 GeV pro-	
367	ton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at 500 μ s frame rate	
368	(continued).	167
369	5.14 Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 TP, 14 GeV pro-	
370	ton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at 500 μ s frame rate	
371	(continued).	168
372	5.14 Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 TP, 14 GeV pro-	
373	ton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at 500 μ s frame rate.	169
374	5.15 Qualitative comparison of the jet response incident by interac-	
375	tion of low intensity (3 Tp) of beam at 5 T. a.) Calculated	
376	averaged energy deposition profile to mercury jet according to	
377	the distance from jet center. b.) Jet response by captured image.	170
378	5.16 Qualitative comparison of the jet response incident by interac-	
379	tion of high intensity (10 Tp) of beam at 10 T. a.) Calculated	
380	averaged energy deposition profile to mercury jet according to	
381	the distance from jet center. b.) Jet response by captured image.	171

382	5.17 Standard deviation of disruption length as a function of disruption length and the function of fitted curve. The fitted curve is	
383		
384	$\sigma_{disruption} = 1.9352L_{disruption}^{0.3}$	172
385	5.18 Proton beam pulse structure of harmonic 8 and harmonic 16 in	
386	14 GeV and 6 TP.	173
387	5.19 Disruption length of Hg jet depending on the beam pulse structure as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity in 5 T. $Tp = 10^{12}$ protons. a) Global fit of harmonic 8 and 16. b.) Independent fit of harmonic 8 and 16.	174
388		
389		
390		
391	5.20 Disruption length of Hg jet as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity and magnetic field. Harmonic 16 with 16 bunches is used.	175
392		
393		
394	5.21 Disruption length of Hg jet and its estimation as a function of 24 GeV beam intensity and magnetic field. The estimation of disruption length by energy deposition calculation is compared.	176
395		
396		
397	5.22 Validation of disruption measurement for the evaluation of evolution of disruption length from Viewport 3. a) Disruption length at Viewport 3. b.) Disruption length at Viewport 4. c.) Difference of the disruption length at Viewport 3 and Viewport 4.	177
398		
399		
400		
401		
402	5.23 Disruption length distribution measurement in a same condition. Pump probe conditions with harmonic 8 and 16 bunches are used.	178
403		
404		
405	5.24 Disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of total energy deposition and its extrapolation.	179
406		

407	6.1	Schematic geometry of viewing mercury filaments.	204
408	6.2	Time structures between light source enabling and proton beam	
409		arrival.	205
410	6.3	Photographs of filament evolution on the Hg jet surface as a	
411		function of time at 25 μ s frame rate. The beam is 10 Tp, 24	
412		GeV. The magnetic field is 10 T. The red circle on the 4 th	
413		image of the top row points the filament that is used for velocity	
414		measurement in Fig. 6.8 (b) and Fig. 6.9 (b).	206
415	6.4	Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of 14	
416		points of filament. The shot condition same with Fig. 6.3. The	
417		numbers above red circles points the filament that is used for	
418		velocity approximation in Fig. 6.6 and Fig. 6.7.	207
419	6.5	Illustration of curve fit for parameters estimation. a.) Multiple	
420		data points. b.) 3 data points.	208
421	6.6	Approximation of velocity and onset time of filaments shown	
422		in Fig. 6.3. The beam is 10 Tp, 24 GeV. The magnetic field	
423		strength is 10 T. a.) Approximation of velocity of filaments.	
424		b.) Approximation of onset time of filaments.	209
425	6.7	Time response of instantaneous filament velocity at jet surface	
426		in Fig. 6.3 as a function of distance from magnet center. The	
427		beam is 10 Tp, 24 GeV. The magnetic field is 10 T. a.) Upper	
428		surface. b.) Lower surface.	210
429	6.8	Time response of averaged filament velocity as a function of	
430		magnetic field. a.) 14 GeV, 20 Tp beam. b.) 24 GeV, 10 Tp	
431		beam.	211

432	6.9	Time response of instantaneous filament velocity as a function	
433		of magnetic field. a.) 14 GeV, 20 Tp beam. b.) 24 GeV, 10 Tp	
434		beam.	212
435	6.10	Filament velocity as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity and	
436		magnetic field. a.) Apparent filament velocity. b.) Onset time	
437		of filament.	213
438	6.11	Filament velocity as a function of 24 GeV beam intensity and	
439		magnetic field. a.) Apparent filament velocity. b.) Onset time	
440		of filament.	214
441	6.12	Filament velocity distribution measurement in a same condi-	
442		tion. Pump probe conditions with harmonic 8 and 16 bunches	
443		are used.	215
444	6.13	Filament velocity in magnetic fields ejected from jet surface as	
445		a function of peak energy deposition and its extrapolation. .	216
446	A.1	Measurement of characteristic response of 25 laser used for high	
447		speed camera at Viewport 2 (Tsang, 2006).	234
448	B.1	Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing	
449		for the 1 st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11004.	249
450	B.2	Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of fil-	
451		aments. The numbers above red circles points the number of	
452		filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number	
453		is 11004. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of	
454		filaments with it's onset time.	250
455	B.3	Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing	
456		for the 1 st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11007.	251

457	B.4	Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 11007. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.	252
458			
459			
460			
461			
462	B.5	Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1 st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11010.	253
463			
464	B.6	Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 11010. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.	254
465			
466			
467			
468			
469	B.7	Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1 st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11021.	255
470			
471	B.8	Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 11021. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.	256
472			
473			
474			
475			
476	B.9	Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1 st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11032.	257
477			

478	B.10 Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of fil-	
479	aments. The numbers above red circles points the number of	
480	filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number	
481	is 11032. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of	
482	filaments with it's onset time.	258
483	B.11 Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing	
484	for the 1 st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 12031.	259
485	B.12 Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of fil-	
486	aments. The numbers above red circles points the number of	
487	filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number	
488	is 12031. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of	
489	filaments with it's onset time.	260
490	B.13 Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing	
491	for the 1 st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 12032.	261
492	B.14 Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of fil-	
493	aments. The numbers above red circles points the number of	
494	filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number	
495	is 12032. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of	
496	filaments with it's onset time.	262
497	B.15 Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing	
498	for the 1 st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 12033.	263

499	B.16 Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of fil-	
500	aments. The numbers above red circles points the number of	
501	filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number	
502	is 12033. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of	
503	filaments with it's onset time.	264

504 **List of Tables**

505 3.1 Specifications of high speed cameras. 84
506 3.2 Effects of irradiation up to an equivalent radiation dose of 1
507 Mrad on the reflectance and transmittance of the components
508 of the optical diagnostic system. Reflectance is inferred on the
509 Au-coated mirror and transmittance is inferred on all other com-
510 ponents. 85
511 4.1 Error estimation of fiducial length at each viewport. 111
512 4.2 Pressure head losses by geometry in pipe for mercury loop. . . 111
513 4.3 Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of
514 fit function in figures. 112
515 5.1 Measurement of vertical distances of center of jet from magnetic
516 axis and jet size for modeling in MARS code for the cases of
517 elliptic and circular jet sectional shape. 152
518 5.2 Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of
519 fit function in figures. 153
520 6.1 Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of
521 fit function in figures. 203

522	A.1 Specifications of optical components in optical diagnostics. . .	232
523	A.2 Properties of mercury.	235
524	A.3 Measurement of disruption and filament velocity in pump probe	
525	condition with 8 and 16 harmonic bunches.	236
526	A.4 Measured disruption length and beam shot program.	237
527	B.1 Properties of shots used for filaments velocity analysis.	248

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

528 The author greatly appreciates the indispensable guide and constant en-
529 couragements from Dr. Harold Kirk at Brookhaven National Laboratory and
530 Prof. Foluso Ladeinde, who served as the author's dissertation advisor.

531 The author would like to express a special appreciation to Prof. Kirk
532 McDonald at Princeton University and Dr. Thomas Tsang at Brookhaven
533 National Laboratory for their contribution to the procedures used in this work.

534 The author would also like to thank Prof. Thomas Cubaud for agreeing to
535 be the Chair of his dissertation committee, Prof. James Glimm, for agreeing
536 to serve on the dissertation committee, Prof. Roman Samulyak, for valuable
537 suggestions on the analysis of the experimental results.

538 This work was supported in part by the Unites States Department of En-
539 ergy Contract No. DE-AC02-98CH10886. The experiment was carried out
540 at CERN (European Organization for Nuclear Research) in Gevenva, Swiz-
541 erland and the analysis performed at Brookhaven National Laboratory. The
542 text of this dissertation in part is a reprint of the materials as it appears in
543 Review of Scientific Instruments **79**, 045111(2008). The co-authors listed in
544 the publication directed and supervised the research that forms the basis for
545 this dissertation.

Nomenclature

B	Magnetic induction field, T (Wb/m^2)
H	Magnetic field, A/m
E	Electric field, N/C (V/m); Global kinetic energy, J
J	Current density, A/m^2
V	Electric potential, V
D	Electric displacement field, C/m^2 ; Energy dissipation, J/s
P	Polarization density, C/m^2 ; Probability; Particle momentum, $J \cdot s/m$
M	Magnetization density, $J/(T \cdot m^3)$
J	Jacobian matrix
T	Temperature, $^{\circ}C$ (K); Time, s
B_o	Applied magnetic field, T (Wb/m^2)
v	Directional fluid velocity, m/s ; Mean velocity, m/s
U	Mean velocity in the x coordinate direction, m/s
e	Specific internal energy, J/kg
x, y, z	Cartesian coordinates, m
μ	Magnetic permeability, H/m (N/A^2)
ε	Electrical permittivity, F/m ($C^2/(N \cdot m^2)$)
χ_e	Electrical susceptibility
χ_m	Magnetic susceptibility
ε_o	Electrical permittivity of free space, F/m ($C^2/(N \cdot m^2)$)
μ_o	Magnetic permeability of free space, H/m (N/A^2)
t	Time, s
ϵ	Amplitude of a sinusoidal wave, m

α_v	Volume coefficient of thermal expansion, K^{-1}
c_p, c_v	Specific heat capacity, $J/(g K)$
λ	Wavelength of a sinusoidal wave, m
c	Wave velocity, m/s
p	Pressure, N/m^2
ρ	Density, kg/m^3
g	Gravity, m/s^2
M	Mass, kg ; Molar mass, g/mol
ζ	Intermittency factor
Γ	Surface tension, N/m
γ	Ratio of specific heats, c_p/c_v
η	Absolute viscosity, $kg/(m s)$
ν	Kinematic viscosity, η/ρ , m^2/s
σ	Electrical conductivity, S/m ; Standard deviation
κ	Compressibility, m^2/N
L	Characteristic length; Pipe length, m
τ	Joule damping term
I_T	Initial intensity of light, cd
I_o	Intensity of light, cd
ω	Vorticity, s^{-1}
ψ	Stream function, m^2/s
ϕ	Velocity potential, m^2/s
ϕ_E	Electric potential, V
E_{dep}	Energy deposition, J/g
f	Focal length, m ; Force, N ; Friction factor

τ	Wall shear stress, N/m^2
ξ	free surface perturbation, m
h	Head loss, m
K	Loss coefficient; Bulk modulus, N/m^2
A	Cross sectional area, m^2
e	Surface roughness, m ; Error, %
a	Radius of circular pipe, Radius of jet, m
c	Local speed of sound, m/s
d	Diameter of circular pipe, Diameter of nozzle, m
D	Diameter of jet, m
R	Gas constant, $J/(K \text{ mol})$; Radius of curvature of the centerline of the elbow, m
G	Pressure ratio
C	Contraction coefficient; Discharge coefficient; Constant
Q	Flow rate, m^3/s
r	Residual; Radial coordinates
β	Ratio of diameter
Re_m	Magnetic Reynolds number
Re	Reynolds number
Fr	Froude number
Al	Alfvén Number
Ha	Hartmann number
We	Weber number
N	Stuart number; Number of events; Augmented Jacobian matrix
$\nabla \cdot$	Divergence operator
$\nabla \times$	Curl operator

- \times Cross product operator
- \cdot Inner product operator; Multiplication

Superscripts

- ' Differentiation with respect to variable; Perturbation; Fluctuation
- \cdot Differentiation with respect to time

Subscripts

- x, y, z Component values over the cartesian coordinates
- o Component mean value, Initial value at the nozzle
- R Reference location
- a Air
- l Liquid
- T Transpose of matrix

547 Chapter 1

548 Introduction

549

550 Accelerator-based sources of exceptionally intense, tightly focused beams of
551 x rays and ultraviolet radiation make possible both basic and applied research
552 in fields from physics to biology to technology that are not possible with more
553 conventional equipment. The development of a high-intensity source of muons
554 can be useful for the production of high-energy neutrino, thereby opening the
555 door for a broad range of important new physics experiments such as neutrino
556 oscillation. The concept is to use a high-intensity proton beam incident on a
557 mercury jet to produce pions which decay to give the muons. These muons is
558 magnetically captured, accelerated, and then inserted into a storage ring.

559

560 1.1 Neutrino Factory For High Power Neu- 561 trino Beam

562 1.1.1 The concept of neutrino factory

563 Accelerators are used to accelerate primary particle beams such as protons
564 and electrons. The required statistics in the collision processes demand a very

565 high flux of primary particles. On interaction of the primary particles with a
566 target, it is possible to produce secondary beams of elementary particles like
567 pions, neutrons, and gammas. Primary protons pass through a linear acceler-
568 ator and further through a synchrotron, bunch compressors, and accumulators
569 to achieve a beam with a certain energy, intensity and beam structure. This
570 beam is directed toward a target. On interaction with the target, secondary
571 particles of different kinds are produced. A neutrino factory is the ultimate
572 tool for producing a high-intensity neutrino beam to study neutrino oscilla-
573 tions. The neutrino factory is based on a new concept of an accelerator that
574 produces a high-intensity, high-energy beam of muon and electron neutrinos.
575 It will allow an investigation of a new domain in neutrino physics such as

- 576 • High intensity. Its flux is 10^3 times greater than conventional neutrino
577 beams.
- 578 • High energy. It features a very high beam energy of 20 to 50 GeV.
- 579 • In a neutrino factory, the muon sign can be selected. Thus, it is possible
580 to deliver particles and anti-particles.

581 The basic concept of the Neutrino Factory is the production of muon neu-
582 trinos and anti-electron neutrinos from the decay of muons that are circulating
583 in a storage ring. An intense proton beam is delivered to a target, where pions
584 are produced. These pions are collected in a solenoidal magnetic field, which
585 can capture both charged states of pions. The pions decay into muons in a
586 decay channel. The muon beam has both a large energy spread and trans-

587 verse emittance. The energy spread is reduced using a phase rotation, while
588 emittance is improved by ionization cooling. The cooled beam is accelerated
589 to energies of 20 to 50 GeV and injected into a storage ring.

590 **1.1.2 Neutrino physics**

591 Muons cannot be produced directly, so pions have to be produced first.
592 The first stage of a neutrino factory is thus a high-power proton driver that
593 deliver protons onto a target, where pions are produced. These pions have
594 to be collected and transported. After about 20 m, most of the pions decay
595 into muons. A neutrino beam can be produced from the decay of high-energy
596 muons:

597 • Pions from $Proton + Material \longrightarrow \pi^\pm + X$

598 • Muons from $\pi^\pm \longrightarrow \mu^\pm \nu_\mu (\bar{\nu}_\mu)$

599 • Neutrinos from $\mu^\pm \longrightarrow e^\pm \bar{\nu}_\mu \nu_e (\nu_\mu \bar{\nu}_e)$

600 At this stage, the muon beam has a low phase space density and resembles
601 more a cloud than a beam. Phase rotation as well as ionization cooling is
602 applied to reduce the energy spread and the emittance of the muon beam.

603 Once the beam is cooled, it can be accelerated to a final energy of 20 to
604 50 GeV. In the final stage of a neutrino factory, the accelerated muons are
605 injected into a storage ring with long straight sections.

606 **1.2 A High Power Target For Neutrino Fac-** 607 **tory**

608 **1.2.1 Material consideration for a high power target**

609 The intensity of muon beam is directly proportional to the power of the
610 proton beam which initiates the process. Considering that a high intensity
611 proton beam is required in order to generate the required muons, the choice of
612 the target material becomes a particularly important issue. Modeling studies
613 (Osaki, Palmer, Zisman, Gallardo, 2001) point to high-Z materials being more
614 efficient at producing pions of both signs, whereas low-Z materials are better
615 at preventing the absorption of the produced pions. The pion yield per proton
616 increases with the atomic number of the target, as shown in Fig. 1.1 from
617 MARS calculation. A high-Z material is desirable because the pion production
618 cross-section increases with increasing Z . However, the intense proton beam
619 would melt a target made of a solid high-Z material. A target system using
620 a flowing stream of mercury could recycle the spent target. Several types of
621 target material have been proposed including copper, graphite, and mercury.

622 Since these targets are envisaged as being stationary, one must consider
623 the problem of removing the energy deposited by the beam without interfering
624 with the production of the particles.

625 1.2.2 Moving metallic target for pion production

626 While schemes for moving solid targets can be envisaged (Thieberger, Kirk,
627 Weggel, McDonald, 2003), a flowing liquid target is simpler, and mercury as a
628 high Z material presents itself as the liquid metal. The liquid target should be
629 in the form of a free jet, rather than being confined in containment, since the
630 beam-induced cavitation of the liquid metal can be destructive to solid walls in
631 the immediate vicinity of the interaction region. Another issue associated with
632 the proton beam is the effect of the energy that it deposits in the target. The
633 temperature of the target rises almost instantaneously after the beam pulse,
634 resulting in large internal stresses that might crack a solid target or disperse a
635 liquid target (Kirk *et al*, 2001). In the case of a liquid jet target, the dispersal
636 of the jet by the beam should not be destructive to the surrounding target
637 system components and should not adversely affect pion production during
638 subsequent beam pulses, either on the microsecond scale, if several micro-
639 pulses are extracted from a proton synchrotron, or on the scale of the macro-
640 pulse period. The operation of a liquid metal jet inside a strong magnetic
641 field raises several magnetohydrodynamic issues such as possible deformation
642 of the jet's shape and trajectory, as well as the effect of the magnetic field on
643 the beam-induced dispersal of the jet.

644 1.2.3 Free mercury jet flow in magnetic field for a high 645 power target

646 The free mercury jet in magnetic field is proposed for a high power target
647 to overcome the issues described in the above chapter. The concept is to use a
648 high intensity proton beam incident on a Hg jet to produce pions which decay
649 to give the muons (Gabriel *et al*, 2001). The key elements of the target system
650 are an intense proton source, mercury jet, and capture of the generated pions
651 in a high field solenoidal magnet (McDonald, 2001). The schematics of the
652 key elements of the target system is described in Fig. 1.3.

653 Previous studies (Osaki, Palmer, Zisman, Gallaro, 2001) indicated that
654 pion yield is maximized with a mercury target in the form of a 1 cm diameter
655 at the interacting center, tilted by about 150 milliradian with respect to the
656 magnetic axis. The target is tilted with respect to the axis of the capture
657 solenoid, thus permitting the pions, whose trajectories are spirals, to leave
658 the side of the target with a minimal probability for re-entering the target
659 volume. The pion yield per proton increases with the atomic number of the
660 target, as shown in Fig. 1.1 from MARS calculation. For 24 GeV protons, a
661 high-Z target is superior in yield. As the pions emerge from the target at large
662 angles to the beam, and follow helical paths that may intersect the target at
663 more than one point, it is advantageous for the target to be in the form of a
664 narrow rod, tilted at a small angle to the magnetic axis. As shown in Fig. 1.2,
665 suitable parameters for a mercury target are a tilt angle of 150 mrad and a
666 target radius of 5 mm.

667 Based on the previous studies described in the above, the experimental
668 setup parameters are determined. The layout of experimental setup is briefly
669 described in the below and will be more discussed in chapter 3. Fig. 1.4
670 shows the detailed schematic of the overlap between key components of the
671 experiment. The trajectory of the mercury jet overlaps with the proton beam
672 over 30 cm. The velocity of the jet is 15 m/s. The facility is a closed piping
673 loop, constructed primarily of 316 stainless steel, and designed to circulate
674 liquid mercury. The parameters of the proton beam and solenoid system are
675 determined by the required conditions of particle production rates (Alessi *et*
676 *al*, 1998). Basic system parameters consist of a proton energy 24 GeV, number
677 of protons in one pulse $\approx 3 \times 10^{13}$. Only $\sim 6 \sim 8$ % of beam energy is absorbed
678 inside the target. The solenoid length is 100 cm, inside radius is 7.5 cm, and a
679 maximum magnetic field is 15 T. The solenoid magnet is titled at 67 milliradian
680 angle with respect to the beam. The beam arrives at an angle 34 milliradian
681 with respect to the jet which has a radius ≈ 0.5 cm, as schematically shown
682 in Fig. 1.4. The 24 GeV proton beam is directed on to the solenoid at 67
683 milliradian off the solenoid axis, so that most high momentum particles do
684 not travel straight down the beam line (Gallardo *et al*, 2001). If there are
685 no magnetic and gravitational effects on the mercury jet trajectory, the beam
686 should enter at the bottom surface of Hg jet at Viewport 1, which is located
687 at approximately 30 cm from the nozzle and the beam should exit on the top
688 surface of Hg jet at Viewport 3, which is located at approximately 60 cm from
689 the nozzle. The required jet velocity is determined by two conditions: 1),

690 the need to replenish the target before the arrival of subsequent proton beam
691 pulse, and 2), it should be high enough to overcome the deceleration force
692 induced by Lorentz force (Hassanein, Kinkashbaev, 2001).

693 Initial tests involving the interaction of proton beams on mercury targets
694 were performed at the Brookhaven Alternating Gradient Synchrotron (AGS)
695 (Kirk *et al*, 2001), and continued at the CERN ISOLDE facility (Lettry *et*
696 *al*, 2003). The BNL test featured a 24 GeV proton beam interacting with a
697 free mercury jet with a nozzle diameter of 1 cm and a velocity of 2.5 m/s.
698 The delivered proton bunch was focused to <1 mm radius, resulting in a peak
699 energy deposition of 80 J/g, delivering 24 GeV proton beam at 15 Hz (Tsoupas
700 *et al*, 2003). These initial tests did not have a magnetic field on the target.
701 A parallel effort was undertaken to study the effects of high velocity mercury
702 jets in the presence of high-magnetic fields, but with no proton beam.

703 **1.2.4 Impact of the MHD mercury jet experiment for** 704 **an intense proton target**

705 The previous experiments did not perform the mercury jet in a high mag-
706 netic field interacting with an intense proton beam. In this work, we integrated
707 the mercury jet, solenoid magnet, and intense proton beam all together. The
708 performance and feasibility of utilizing liquid metal jet as a target for an in-
709 tense proton beam is explored experimentally, which is an explicit objective
710 of the experiment. The liquid jet target concept is recyclability otherwise the
711 target would be destroyed. Therefore, the power of the target has to be eval-

712 uated in terms of the replacing capability and validated experimentally. In
713 order to validate the performance of the target, the MHD jet behavior in a
714 strong magnetic field has to be investigated. The response of the mercury jet
715 due to the energy deposition by interacting with an intense proton beam has
716 to be studied and the magnetic field effect to the disruption of mercury jet
717 has to be studied, as well. The experimental results reveals that the effect of
718 the Lorentz force to the jet stabilization as well as the deflection of jet. The
719 experimental results provide feasibility of utilizing liquid metal jet as a target
720 for an intense proton beam. Also, the results validates the phenomenology of
721 conduction flow in magnetic field based on the MHD theory.

722 **1.3 Mercury Target Issues**

723 **1.3.1 Mercury jet disruption by energy deposition from** 724 **an intense proton beam**

725 The production of large fluxes of particles using high energy, high intensity
726 proton pulses impinging on solid or liquid targets presents unique problems
727 which have not yet been entirely solved. The large amount of power deposition
728 required in the material coupled with the short pulse duration produce large,
729 almost instantaneous local heating. The resulting sudden thermal expansion
730 can result in damage causing stresses in solids and in the violent disruption
731 of liquid jets. The volume expansion initiates vibrations in the material. The
732 amplitude of these vibrations is such that stresses that exceed the strength of
733 the material can be generated, causing mechanical failure (Thieberger *et al*,

734 2003).

735 The interaction of the proton beam with the mercury target leads to very
736 high heating rates in the target. When proton beam energy reaches approx-
737 imately 100 kJ/pulse range, the heat from the beam could melt or crack a
738 high-Z target.

739 **1.3.2 Magnetohydrodynamic issues in mercury jet tar-** 740 **get**

741 Liquid metal jets are proposed as potential target candidates because the
742 heat energy can be removed along with the moving liquid. There are three
743 important problems that are associated with the use of liquid metal targets
744 in these environments. First, as the liquid jet penetrates the magnetic field,
745 perturbations in jet motion and deceleration may occur because of the large
746 field gradients at the entrance and exit of the solenoid. Second, during the
747 intense pulse of energy deposition in a short time, the resultant stress could
748 break up the target. Third, the liquid jet can develop instabilities in the
749 strong inhomogeneous magnetic field and after beam interaction, because of
750 the jet break up induced by the energy deposition of beam. These instabilities
751 can change the jet shape into one that is significantly less efficient for pion
752 production (Hassanein, Kinkashbaev, 2001).

753 Mercury flow in a magnetic field experiences induced currents, which cause
754 the jet to produce transverse forces normal to jet axis direction resulting de-
755 flection normal to jet axis (Gallardo *et al*, 2001). In addition, axial currents

756 are induced if the jet axis does not coincide with the magnetic field axis. These
757 axial currents produce elliptical distortions of the mercury jet. Faraday's law
758 can be used to obtain the azimuthal current density from changing the axial
759 field in the local coordinate system of the Hg jet. The transverse component
760 of the magnetic field normal to the jet axis also varies along the trajectory
761 of the mercury jet. The axial current density can be related to the changing
762 transverse component of the magnetic field normal to the jet axis. These axial
763 currents produce a magnetic force. This force will be balanced by a restoring
764 force from the surface tension of the mercury, and with the condition that the
765 mercury is an incompressible liquid, will produce an elliptic deformation of
766 the mercury jet.

767 **1.3.3 Overview of experimental investigation of MHD** 768 **flow and discussion**

769 A proof-of-principle experiment at the CERN Proton Synchrotron that
770 combined a free mercury jet target with a 15T solenoid magnet and a 24 GeV
771 primary proton beam was performed. The experiment validates the liquid type
772 of target for producing an intense secondary source of muons by showing the
773 jet repetition rate to replace the disrupted target by the energy deposition from
774 an intense proton beam. For the investigation of feasibility, various behavior of
775 mercury jet in magnetic field interacting with proton beam is reported based
776 on experimental measurement.

777 The PS runs in a harmonic-16 mode and can fill up to 2×10^{12} pro-

778 tons/bunch. This allows up to 30×10^{12} protons per pulse on the mercury
779 target, generating a peak energy deposition of 130 J/g. For this experiment,
780 a high magnetic field pulsed solenoid with a bore of 15 cm is designed. This
781 magnet is capable of delivering a pulsed peak field of 15 T, which is cooled to
782 80 K by liquid nitrogen to reduce the resistance of its copper coils. The Hg
783 jet delivery system generates a mercury jet from 1 cm diameter nozzle with
784 velocities up to 15 m/s. The primary diagnostic of the beam-jet interaction is
785 optical. A set of four view-ports along the interaction region is connected by
786 imaging fiber-optic bundles to four high speed cameras.

787 Each pulse of the proton beam delivered to this system constitutes a sep-
788 arate experiment. About 360 beam pulses are utilized in a beam-on-demand
789 mode at CERN. These pulses span a range of intensities and time intervals
790 between the multiple extracted bunches per pulse. The magnet operates over
791 a range of field strengths of 0–15 T.

792 In chapter 2, the full MHD governing equation using Maxwell's equations
793 are presented. Various modeling of conducting flow in a magnetic field are
794 formed, where the contribution of Lorentz force to the hydrodynamic equa-
795 tions is presented and discussed. The formulated and reviewed equations are
796 introduced to explain and understand MHD experimental results.

797 In chapter 3, the detailed layout of experimental setup and its installa-
798 tion are presented. The design of each key components for the experiment
799 is presented. As a primary diagnostics, the scientific development of optical
800 diagnostics employing the high speed cameras and infrared lasers to freeze the

801 transient motion of mercury jet is presented and the performance of the scien-
802 tific instrument as well as the methodology to capture images are discussed.

803 In chapter 4, 5, and 6, MHD behaviors of mercury jet in various magnetic
804 field are discussed based on the observation from experiment. Also, the char-
805 acteristics of mercury jet in magnetic field interacting with an intense proton
806 beam are presented, where the effect of magnetic field to suppression of dis-
807 ruption of jet and reducing of filament velocity are investigated to validate the
808 performance and feasibility of utilizing mercury jet as a high power target. The
809 key results to validate the feasibility of the High-Z liquid target is addressed
810 based on the experimental measurements and the beam pulse structures.

811 To conclude investigation MHD flow for an intense proton target, discus-
812 sion based on understanding from MHD equations in various literatures and
813 experimental results is summarized in chapter 7.

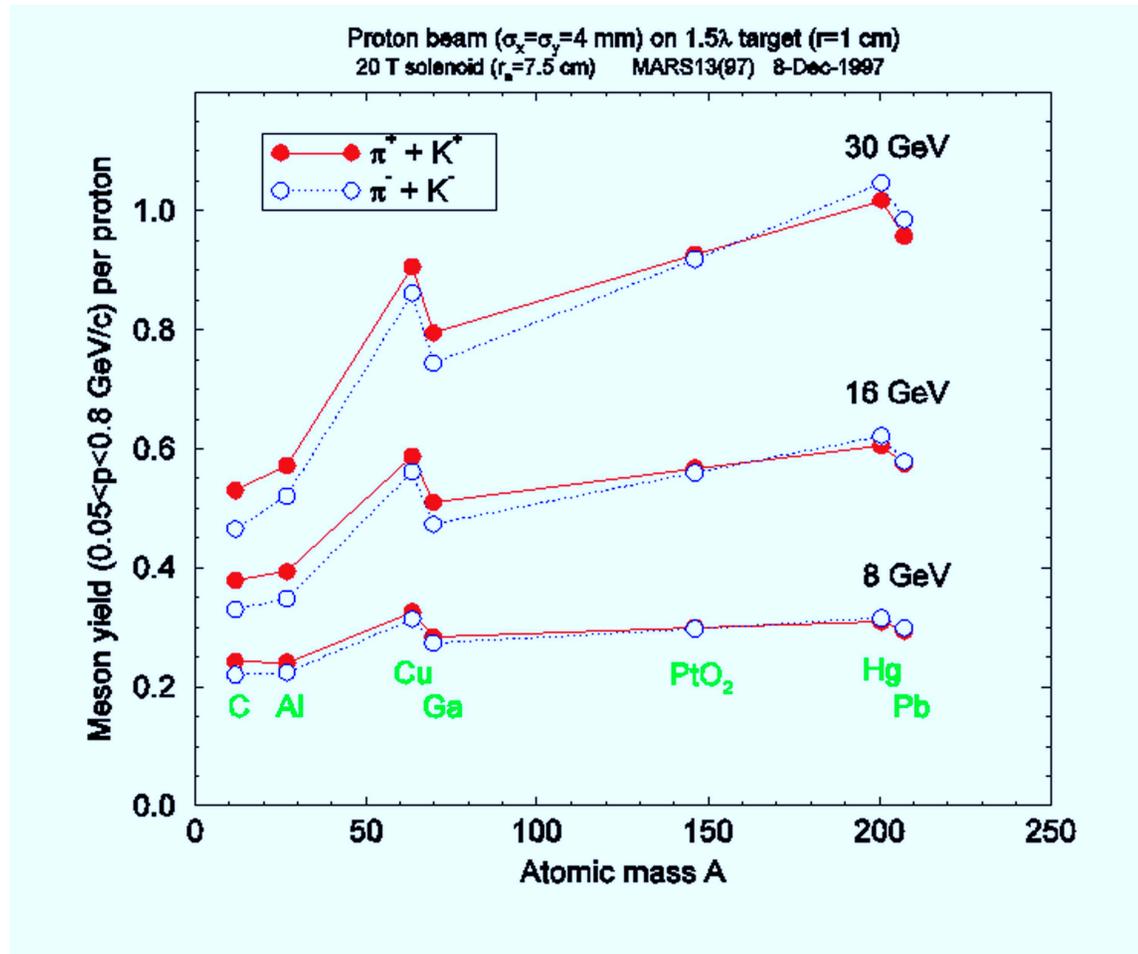


Figure 1.1: Pion yield versus atomic mass number of the target at three proton beam energies, Osaki (2001) and Mokhov (2000).

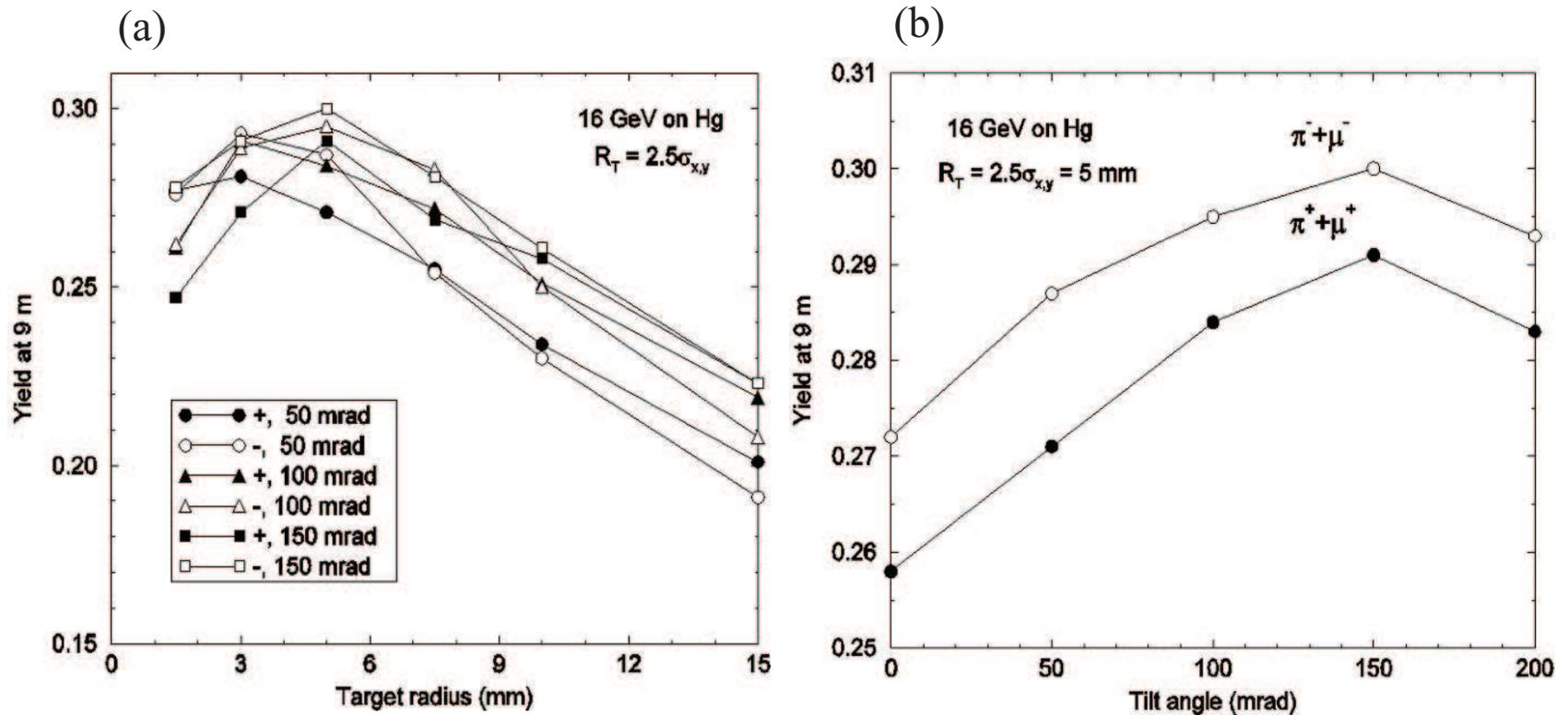


Figure 1.2: Pion yield from Hg targets versus tilt angle between the target/beam axis and the solenoid axis and versus the radius of the target, Osaki (2001) and Mokhov (2000). a.) Pion yield versus tilt angle. b.) Pion yield versus target radius.

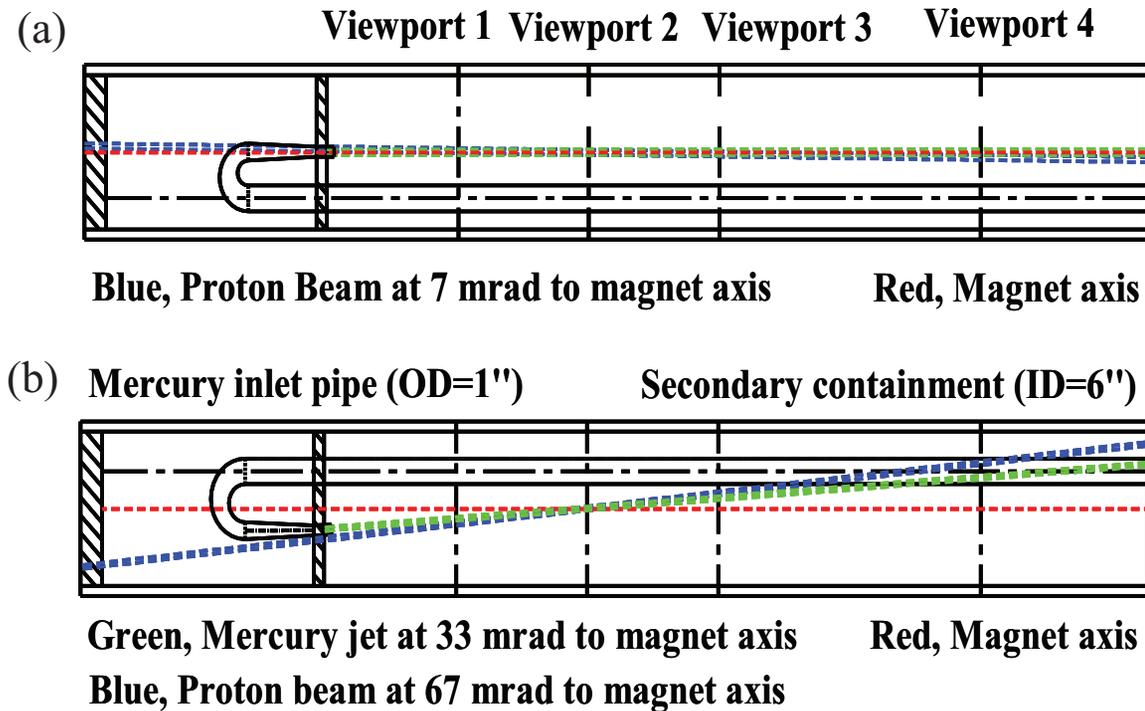


Figure 1.3: Geometry of key elements of target system and Viewports, showing the overlap between the mercury jet, magnetic axis, and the proton beam. a.) Top view. b.) Side view.

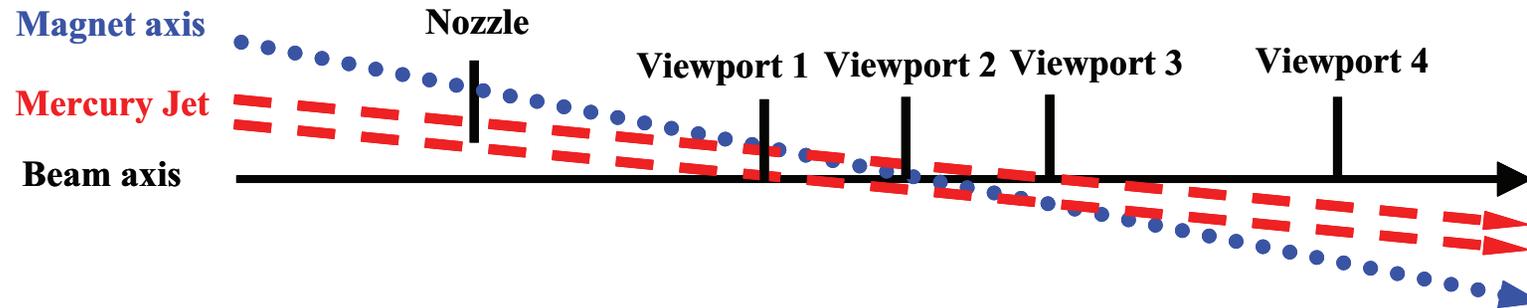


Figure 1.4: Schematics of the relative overlap between proton beam axis, Hg jet axis , and solenoid magnet axis.

814 **Chapter 2**

815 **Magnetohydrodynamics of**
816 **Conducting Flow in Magnetic**
817 **Field**

818

819 In this chapter, the issues of electrically conducting fluid in a pipe and
820 jet flow in a magnetic field are presented. The governing equations for mag-
821 netohydrodynamics, based on electrodynamic relations of Maxwell's equation
822 and hydrodynamic Navier-Stokes equation, are given and the effects of Lorenz
823 force induced by magnetic field are discussed. The review of previous work
824 provides a basis for these studies. Hartmann (1937) considered the flow be-
825 tween two parallel, infinite, non-conducting walls, with magnetic field applied
826 normal to the walls. An exact solution was obtained for this case by Hartmann
827 (1937). Shercliff (1953) solved the more general problem of three dimensional
828 flow in a rectangular duct. Exact solutions demonstrated the fact that for
829 large Hartmann number, the velocity distribution consists of a uniform core
830 with a boundary layer near the walls. This result enabled the solution of the
831 corresponding problem for a circular pipe in an approximate manner for large

832 Hartmann numbers, assuming walls of zero conductivities (Shercliff, 1956).
833 Chang and Lundgren (1961) considered the effects of wall conductivity for the
834 same problem. Gold (1962) considered a steady one-dimensional flow of an
835 incompressible, viscous, electrically conducting fluid through a circular pipe
836 in the presence of a uniform transverse field. A no-slip condition on the veloc-
837 ity is assumed at the electrically non-conducting wall because if the walls are
838 conducting, there is a electromagnetic force on the wall and a corresponding
839 force on the fluid. The flow is along the z -axis, which coincides with the axis
840 of the cylinder, and the uniform applied magnetic field is along the x -axis,
841 which is normal to the flow direction. The solution is exact and valid for all
842 values of the Hartmann number. The conducting liquid jet inside a strong
843 magnetic field raises several magnetohydrodynamic(MHD) issues, such as the
844 possible deformation of the jet's shape and trajectory, as well as the effect of
845 the magnetic field on the beam-induced dispersal of the jet. The electrically
846 conducting flow moving in a magnetic field experiences induced currents (Gal-
847 lardo, 2002). These induced currents cause the jet to experience anisotropic
848 pressure distribution with respect to the major and minor axis of jet cross
849 section normal to the jet flowing axis while the jet penetrates the nonuniform
850 magnetic field (Gallardo, 2002). In addition, axial currents are induced if the
851 jet axis does not coincide with the magnetic field axis. These currents in turn
852 produce transverse elliptical distortions of the mercury jet. Finally, the liquid
853 jet can develop surface instabilities such as surface wavelength growing and jet
854 breakup during both liquid motion in a inhomogeneous magnetic field and af-

855 ter the interaction of intense proton beam, because of the Rayleigh instabilities
856 in a magnetic field and the sudden energy deposition leading to jet breakup.
857 These instabilities can change the jet shape into a significantly less efficient
858 target for pion production. The analytical approach to describe the behaviors
859 of MHD conducting flow in a magnetic field is provided in this chapter.

860 **2.1 Governing Equations for MHD Flow**

861 **2.1.1 Electromagnetic equations**

862 In this section, we describe the electromagnetic relations that have been
863 used in the derivation of the MHD governing equations. The following prop-
864 erties are defined as follows:

- 865 • polarization density \mathbf{P} : the vector field that expresses the density of
866 permanent or induced electric dipole moments in a dielectric material.
867 It is defined as the dipole moment per unit volume.
- 868 • magnetization density \mathbf{M} : the magnetic dipole moment per unit volume.
- 869 • electrical susceptibility χ_e : a measure of how easily a dielectric material
870 polarizes in response to an electric field. This determines the electric per-
871 mittivity of the material. It is defined as the constant of proportionality
872 when relating an electric field \mathbf{E} to the induced dielectric polarization
873 density \mathbf{P} .
- 874 • magnetic susceptibility χ_m : the degree of magnetization of a material in
875 response to an applied magnetic field.

- 876 • electric displacement field \mathbf{D} : It accounts for the effects of bound charges
877 within materials. It is the macroscopic field average of electric fields from
878 charged particles that make up otherwise electrically neutral material.
879 It can be considered the field after taking into account the response of a
880 medium to an external field such as reorientation of electric dipoles.
- 881 • magnetic field strength \mathbf{H} : A vector field that permeates space and which
882 can exert a magnetic force on moving electric charge and on magnetic
883 dipoles such as permanent magnets.
- 884 • electric field \mathbf{E} : the electric force per unit charge. The direction of the
885 field is taken to be the direction of the force it would exert on a positive
886 test charge.

887 **2.1.1.1 *electromagnetic relation in a linear material***

888 In a linear material, the polarization density \mathbf{P} and magnetization density
889 \mathbf{M} are given by

890

$$891 \qquad \qquad \qquad \mathbf{P} = \chi_e \epsilon_o \mathbf{E} \ , \qquad (2.1)$$

892

$$893 \qquad \qquad \qquad \mathbf{M} = \chi_m \mathbf{H} \ , \qquad (2.2)$$

894 where χ_e is the electrical susceptibility and χ_m is the magnetic suscepti-
895 bility of the material. Electric displacement field, \mathbf{D} , and magnetic induction
896 field, \mathbf{B} , are related to electric field, \mathbf{E} , and magnetic field \mathbf{H} by

897

898

$$\mathbf{D} = \varepsilon_o \mathbf{E} + \mathbf{P} = \varepsilon \mathbf{E} , \quad (2.3)$$

899

900

$$\mathbf{B} = \mu_o (\mathbf{H} + \mathbf{M}) = \mu \mathbf{H} , \quad (2.4)$$

901

where ε is the electrical permittivity and μ is the magnetic permeability of the material.

902

903 2.1.1.2 *Maxwell's equations*

904

The solenoidal condition for the magnetic induction, indicating that there are no magnetic monopoles, is given by

905

906

907

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0 , \quad (2.5)$$

908

That is there are no sources and sinks for magnetic field lines.

909

Faraday's law of magnetic induction is given by

910

911

$$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = -\partial \mathbf{B} / \partial t \quad (2.6)$$

912

showing that a spatially varying electric field can induce a magnetic field.

913

Charge conservation gives

914

915

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{E} = \rho^* / \varepsilon_o , \quad (2.7)$$

916

where $\rho^* = \varepsilon_o (n^+ - n^-)$ is the charge density, n^+ is the number of ions, and n^- is the number of electrons.

917

918 Ampère's law is given by

919

920
$$\nabla \times \mathbf{B} = \mu \mathbf{j} + \mu \varepsilon \partial \mathbf{E} / \partial t , \quad (2.8)$$

921 where the last term on the right hand side is the displacement current.

922 Introducing the fundamental units of mass M, length L, velocity v , and time

923 t , we consider the dimensions of the displacement current in Eqn. (2.8). The

924 dimensions of the magnetic field B, electric field E, and the speed of light c

925 itself respectively are considered for simplicity.

926
$$\nabla \times \mathbf{E} \sim \frac{E}{L}, \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} \sim \frac{B}{t} \text{ gives } E = vB. \text{ From the speed of light, } c = \frac{1}{\sqrt{\mu \varepsilon}},$$

927
$$\mu \varepsilon \partial \mathbf{E} / \partial t = \frac{1}{c^2} \partial \mathbf{E} / \partial t \sim \frac{1}{c^2} \frac{E}{t} = \frac{v}{c^2} \frac{B}{t} = \frac{B}{L} \frac{v^2}{c^2}.$$

928 Therefore, The displacement current in Ampère's law can be neglected if

929 the flow velocity is much less than the speed of light.

930 By assuming the flow obeys charge neutrality, $n^+ - n^- \ll n$, where n is

931 the total number density, the charge density in Eqn. (2.7) can be neglected.

932 Finally, Ohm's law without Hall effect is given by

933

934
$$\mathbf{j} = \sigma (\mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) . \quad (2.9)$$

935 This is the generalization of the relation between voltage and current in a

936 moving conductor. It provides the link between the electromagnetic equations

937 and the fluid equations.

938 The electric charge is conserved, which is given by Kirchhoff's law:

939

940
$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{j} = 0. \quad (2.10)$$

941 **2.1.2 The Navier Stokes and magnetic induction equa-**
942 **tions in a conducting liquid flow**

943 The motion of an electrically conducting fluid in the presence of magnetic
944 field obeys the equations of magnetohydrodynamics. The fluid is treated as a
945 continuum and the classical results of fluid dynamics and electro-dynamics are
946 combined in the derivation of the equations. The first equation is from mass
947 conservation:

948

$$949 \quad \rho \frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \nabla \cdot (\rho \mathbf{v}) = 0 . \quad (2.11)$$

950 Next, Newton's second law of motion gives

951

$$952 \quad \rho \frac{D\mathbf{v}}{Dt} = -\nabla p + \mathbf{F} , \quad (2.12)$$

953 where the external force \mathbf{F} consists of several terms, such as the Lorentz
954 force, given by $\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}$, the gravitational force $\rho \mathbf{g}$, and the viscous force. The
955 viscous term is given by a kinematic viscosity of the form $\rho \nu \nabla^2 \mathbf{v}$ for an in-
956 compressible flow. Thus, Eqns. (2.12) become

957

$$958 \quad \rho \frac{\partial \mathbf{v}}{\partial t} + \rho(\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{v} = -\nabla p + \rho \mathbf{g} + \eta \nabla^2 \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B} . \quad (2.13)$$

959 Note that the Lorentz force couples the fluid equations to the electromag-
960 netic equations. Eqn. (2.13) can be reduced to a dimensionless form.

961

$$962 \quad \frac{\partial \mathbf{v}}{\partial t} + \mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla \mathbf{v} = -\nabla p + \frac{\mathbf{g}}{\text{Fr}^2} + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 \mathbf{v} + \text{Al}(\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}) , \quad (2.14)$$

963 where $Fr = v/\sqrt{gL}$, $Re = \rho vL/\eta$, $Re_m = \mu\sigma vL$, and $Al = B_o^2/\mu\rho v^2$ denote
 964 the Froude, Reynolds, magnetic Reynolds, and Alfvén numbers, respectively.
 965 The Hartmann number gives the ratio of magnetic forces to viscous forces.
 966 Thus, this number is the important parameter in cases where the inertial effects
 967 are small. On the other hand, the Stuart number gives the ratio of magnetic
 968 forces to inertial forces, Thus, this number is the important parameter where
 969 dealing with inviscid or turbulence. The Hartmann number Ha and Stuart
 970 number N are related through $Ha^2 = ReRe_mAl$ and $N = Re_mAl$. Note that
 971 the ratio of Hartmann number and Reynolds number represents a mixture
 972 parameters and involving viscous, magnetic, and inertial forces and can be
 973 thought of the square root of the product of the viscous and magnetic forces
 974 divided by the inertial forces.

975 We consider components of the magnetic induction field B_x, B_y, B_z . Note
 976 that the longitudinal magnetic field along the jet axis x and the transverse mag-
 977 netic field normal to the jet axis are given by $B_x = B_X\cos\theta - B_Y\sin\theta$, $B_y =$
 978 $-B_X\sin\theta + B_Y\cos\theta$ respectively, where B_X is axial magnetic field and B_Y
 979 is radial magnetic field. Also note that the (x, y, z) coordinate system is re-
 980 lated with the dynamics of jet dynamics and the (X, Y, Z) coordinate system
 981 is related with the magnetic field direction in solenoid. The nondimension-
 982 alized momentum equations in the (x, y, z) coordinate system in Fig. 2.1 is
 983 represented as Eqn. (2.15) using Ohm's equation.

984

$$\frac{\partial v_x}{\partial t} + v_x \cdot \nabla v_x = -\nabla p + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 v_x - \frac{\text{Ha}_y^2}{\text{Re}} v_x + \frac{\text{Ha}_x \text{Ha}_y}{\text{Re}} v_y ,$$

$$\frac{\partial v_y}{\partial t} + v_y \cdot \nabla v_y = -\nabla p + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 v_y - \frac{\text{Ha}_x^2}{\text{Re}} v_y + \frac{\text{Ha}_x \text{Ha}_y}{\text{Re}} v_x ,$$

985
$$\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial t} + v_z \cdot \nabla v_z = -\nabla p + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 v_z - \frac{\text{Ha}_x^2}{\text{Re}} v_z - \frac{\text{Ha}_y^2}{\text{Re}} v_z . \quad (2.15)$$

986

987

988

989

In MHD, to eliminate the electric field \mathbf{E} and the electric current density \mathbf{j} , we use the Ampere's law and Ohm's law. Then, the Faraday's law gives the magnetic induction equation:

990
$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} = \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) - \frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \nabla \times \nabla \times \mathbf{B} = \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) + \frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \nabla^2 \mathbf{B} \quad (2.16)$$

991

2.1.2.1 magnetic Reynolds number

992

993

994

995

In Eqn. (2.16), the dimension of the term on the left hand side is $\frac{B}{t}$ and the second term on the right hand side is $\frac{B}{\sigma\mu L^2}$. Therefore, $\sigma\mu \sim \frac{t}{L^2}$. The magnetic induction equation can be reduced to a dimensionless form.

996

$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} = \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) + \sigma\mu Lv \nabla^2 \mathbf{B} , \quad (2.17)$$

997

998

999

1000

1001

where the quantity $\sigma\mu Lv$ is a dimensionless number, Re_m , called the magnetic Reynolds number. Re_m is a measure of the size of the advection term, $\nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B})$, relative to the diffusion term, $\sigma\mu Lv \nabla^2 \mathbf{B}$. Reynolds number Re measures the extent to which a convective process prevails over a diffusive one. In viscous flow, the viscosity causes vorticity to diffuse in the face of

1002 convection and the Reynolds number measures the power of convection over
1003 diffusion of vorticity. In MHD, the conductivity causes convection to overcome
1004 diffusion of the magnetic field to a degree measured by the magnetic Reynolds
1005 number Re_m . If Re_m is large, convection dominates over diffusion and mag-
1006 netic boundary layer near the fields are to be expected. The magnetic Prandtl
1007 number measures the ratio of viscous diffusivity and magnetic diffusivity and
1008 is defined as Re_m/Re . When it is small, magnetic fields diffuse much more
1009 rapidly than vorticity and magnetic boundary layers are much thicker than
1010 viscous layers. This makes for simplifications such as the neglect of viscosity
1011 in the magnetic boundary layer.

1012 In any region of length scale δ where convection and diffusion are equally
1013 important, δ must be of order $1/\mu\sigma v$. Only within limited regions where B
1014 changes significantly in a distance δ can the gradients be high enough for
1015 diffusion and dissipation to matter. The characteristic time in the flow is the
1016 transit time L/v , during which a field disturbance diffuses a distance of order
1017 $(L/\mu\sigma v)^{1/2}$. This is much less than L if $Re_m \gg 1$, in which case diffusion
1018 is negligible. It will diffuse a distance of order $(t/\mu\sigma)^{1/2}$, which is negligible
1019 in comparison with the length scale L if $L^2\mu\sigma/t \gg 1$. This is the required
1020 criterion for the perfect conductivity approximation to be valid. At the other
1021 extreme case where diffusion is dominant is that the medium diffuses to the
1022 form it would be in stationary fluid, where no induced magnetic field would
1023 occur. The ratio of the induced magnetic field and the imposed magnetic field
1024 is of order $\mu\sigma vL$, which is Re_m . The low Re_m approximation is to ignore the

1025 induced field, to replace \mathbf{B} by the known field \mathbf{B}_o in all MHD equations.

1026 **2.1.2.2 *frozen-in theorem in magnetic induction equation***

1027 If $\text{Re}_m \gg 1$, the induction equation Eqn. (2.16) is approximated by

1028

$$1029 \quad \frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} = \nabla \times (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) \quad (2.18)$$

1030 The timescale with changes due to the fluid motion from Eqn. (2.18) is

1031 given by $t_{motion} \sim \frac{L}{v}$. In the case $t_{motion} \ll t_{diffusion}$, which corresponds to

1032 $\text{Re}_m \gg 1$, the diffusion term is negligible. According to the frozen-flux theorem

1033 of Alfvén, in a perfectly conducting fluid, where $\text{Re}_m \rightarrow \infty$, the magnetic

1034 field lines move with the fluid: the field lines are ‘frozen’ into the fluid. This

1035 theorem states that motions along the field lines do not change the field but

1036 motions transverse to the field carry the field with them. If the area of the flux

1037 tube is small, the field strength will be approximately constant across the area

1038 of the tube. Thus, the $|\mathbf{B}| \times$ cross sectional area is constant so that the field

1039 strength becomes stronger if the cross sectional area is reduced by the fluid

1040 motion. The vorticity flux through any loop moving with the fluid is constant

1041 and the particles which initially lied on a vorticity line continue to do so. All

1042 the fluid particles which initially lie on a magnetic field line continue to do so

1043 in a perfect conductor.

1044 **2.1.2.3 *the diffusion limit in induction equation***

1045 If $\text{Re}_m \ll 1$, the induction equation Eqn. (2.16) is approximated by

1046

1047

$$\frac{\partial \mathbf{B}}{\partial t} = \frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \nabla^2 \mathbf{B} \quad (2.19)$$

1048

1049

1050

1051

1052

The timescale with changes due to field diffusion from Eqn. (2.19) is given by $t_{diffusion} \approx \sigma\mu L^2$. The diffusion equation indicates that any irregularities in an initial magnetic field will diffuse away and be smoothed out. The field will tend to be a simpler uniform field. This process of smoothing out will occur on the given diffusion timescale.

1053

2.2 The Energy Equation in MHD

1054

1055

1056

$$\frac{\rho^\gamma}{\gamma - 1} \frac{D}{Dt} \left(\frac{p}{\rho^\gamma} \right) = -\mathbf{D} , \quad (2.20)$$

1057

1058

1059

1060

1061

1062

1063

1064

1065

In general, the energy equation can be written in the form

where \mathbf{D} is the total energy loss function, γ is the ratio of specific heats, c_p/c_v . The energy loss function consists of thermal conduction, radiation, and heating. The heating consists of several terms, such as small scale magnetic wave heating, ohmic heating, and viscous heating. However, such losses (gains) can be neglected if the medium is either isentropic or adiabatic. There are cases where no energy is added to the flow and no energy losses occur. The adiabatic term can be represented as follows, using Eqn. (2.11):

$$\rho^\gamma \frac{D}{Dt} \left(\frac{p}{\rho^\gamma} \right) = \frac{\partial p}{\partial t} + \mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla p + \gamma p \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v} = -(\gamma - 1)\mathbf{D}. \quad (2.21)$$

1066 To close the system of equations, an equation of state is needed, which is
1067 taken as ideal gas law:

1068

1069
$$p = \frac{\rho}{M}RT , \quad (2.22)$$

1070 where M is molar mass and R is the gas constant ($8.3 J \cdot mol^{-1}K^{-1}$).

1071 2.2.1 Energetics and effects of Lorentz force

1072 The energy equation that contains all the various types of energy, includ-
1073 ing kinetic energy, gravitational energy, the internal energy, and the magnetic
1074 energy is obtained using the MHD governing equations. The gravitational
1075 potential Φ is defined by $-\nabla\Phi = \mathbf{g}$. The kinetic energy is obtained by mul-
1076 tiplying Eqn. (2.11) by $v^2/2$ and dotting Eqn. (2.12) with \mathbf{v} . The energy
1077 equation can then be written as

1078

1079
$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t}(\frac{1}{2}\rho v^2) + \nabla \cdot (\frac{1}{2}\rho v^2 \mathbf{v}) = -\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla p + \mathbf{v} \cdot (\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}) - \mathbf{v} \cdot \rho \nabla \Phi + \mathbf{v} \cdot \eta \nabla^2 \mathbf{v} . \quad (2.23)$$

1080 The gravitational term can be expressed as follows using Eqn. (2.11) and
1081 the fact that $\partial\Phi/\partial t = 0$.

1082

1083
$$\mathbf{v} \cdot \rho \nabla \Phi = \nabla \cdot (\rho \Phi \mathbf{v}) + \frac{\partial}{\partial t}(\rho \Phi) . \quad (2.24)$$

1084 Eqn. (2.24) gives the flux of the gravitational potential energy and the rate
1085 of change of gravitational potential energy in time. The Lorentz force term
1086 can be expressed as follows using Eqn. (2.9):

1087

1088
$$\mathbf{v} \cdot (\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}) = -\mathbf{j} \cdot (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) = -\frac{j^2}{\sigma} + \mathbf{j} \cdot \mathbf{E} . \quad (2.25)$$

1089 Eqn. (2.25) is rearranged using Eqn. (2.6):

1090

1091
$$\mathbf{v} \cdot (\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}) = -\frac{j^2}{\sigma} - \nabla \cdot \left(\frac{\mathbf{E} \times \mathbf{B}}{\mu} \right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left(\frac{B^2}{2\mu} \right) . \quad (2.26)$$

1092 The pressure gradient term gives

1093

1094
$$-\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla p = -\nabla \cdot (p\mathbf{v}) + p\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v} . \quad (2.27)$$

1095 Eqn. (2.27) can also be expressed as follows using Eqn. (2.21):

1096

1097
$$p\nabla \cdot \mathbf{v} = -\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left(\frac{p}{\gamma - 1} \right) - \nabla \cdot \left(\frac{p}{\gamma - 1} \mathbf{v} \right) - \mathbf{D} . \quad (2.28)$$

1098 Substituting the foregoing relations, the full energy equation can be ex-
1099 pressed as

1100

1101
$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t} \left[\frac{1}{2} \rho v^2 + \rho \Phi + \frac{p}{\gamma - 1} + \frac{B^2}{2\mu} \right] + \nabla \cdot \left\{ \left[\frac{1}{2} \rho v^2 + \rho \Phi + \gamma \frac{p}{\gamma - 1} \right] \mathbf{v} + \frac{\mathbf{E} \times \mathbf{B}}{\mu} \right\} = -\frac{j^2}{\sigma} - \mathbf{D} . \quad (2.29)$$

1102 **2.2.2 Proton beam induced energy deposition and equa-**
1103 **tion of state**

1104 Due to the sudden energy deposition by proton beam, it is worthy to con-
1105 sider the components of added energy and the state of energy from compress-
1106 ible density variation as well as ionization to the right hand side of full energy
1107 equation Eqn. (2.29). The instantaneous beam energy deposition is

1108

1109
$$E_{beam}(r) = E_{beam}(r) \cdot \delta(t - t_{beam}), \quad (2.30)$$

1110 where

1111

1112
$$E_{beam}(r) = E_o \exp\left[-\frac{r}{a}\right] \quad (2.31)$$

1113 and

1114

1115
$$E_o = \frac{E_{beam}}{\pi r_{beam}^2}. \quad (2.32)$$

1116 $E_{beam}(r)$ is radial energy density distribution of the beam and the proton
1117 beam energy is assumed to be deposited as a δ function at time $t = t_{beam}$. E_{beam}
1118 is the peak energy deposition corresponding to the beam spot radius r_b . The
1119 equation of state (EOS) is considered as the sum of compression, ion thermal,
1120 and electron thermal terms. The EOS can be expressed for simplification. The
1121 compressible pressure P_c and energy E_c are

1122

1123
$$P_c = P_{co} \left[\left(\frac{\rho}{\rho_o} \right)^\gamma - 1 \right], \quad (2.33)$$

1124

1125
$$E_c = E_{co} \left[\left(\frac{\rho}{\rho_o} \right)^{\gamma-1} - 1 \right] \frac{\rho}{\rho_o} + P_{co} \left(1 - \frac{\rho}{\rho_o} \right), \quad (2.34)$$

1126 where

1127

1128
$$P_{co} = \frac{\rho_o c^2}{\gamma}, \quad E_{co} = \frac{P_{co}}{\gamma - 1}. \quad (2.35)$$

1129 Ion and electron thermal pressure and energy are

1130

1131
$$E_I = 3nk(T - T_o) \quad , \quad P_I = G_I E_I \quad , \quad (2.36)$$

1132

1133
$$E_e = \frac{1}{2}\beta(T - T_o)^2 \quad , \quad \beta = \beta_o\left(\frac{\rho_o}{\rho}\right)^{2/3} \quad , \quad P_e = G_e E_e, \quad (2.37)$$

1134 where $n = \frac{\rho}{M}$ and k is Boltzmann's constant. Thus, the total energy and
1135 pressure are

1136

1137
$$E = E_c + E_I + E_e \quad , \quad P = P_c + P_I + P_e \quad , \quad (2.38)$$

1138 where subscripts c, I, and e correspond to compression, ion thermal, and
1139 electron thermal components, respectively. G_I and G_e are the Gruneisen coef-
1140 ficients for the ion and electron. c is the speed of sound in the material. Initial
1141 mercury pressure P is 0 at $T = T_o = T_{melting}$ and normal density $\rho = \rho_o$.
1142 At higher temperatures, the mercury can be ionized and the resulting energy
1143 and pressure by free-electron component is added to the EOS. Accordingly,
1144 the solid state partition of the electron thermal energy and pressure decreases
1145 $(1 - f_z)$ times, where f_z is the ionization fraction.

1146 **2.2.3 Magnetic damping with joule dissipation**

1147 It is known that a static magnetic field can suppress motion of an elec-
1148 trically conducting liquid. If a conducting liquid moves through an imposed
1149 static magnetic field, electric currents are generated. These, in turn, lead to
1150 ohmic heating such as Joule dissipation. As the thermal energy of the fluid

1151 rises, there is a corresponding drop in its kinetic energy, and so the fluid decel-
 1152 erates. This is to suppress the motion of liquid jets. In many applications, it is
 1153 believed that the imposition of a static magnetic field is used as one means of
 1154 suppressing unwanted motion. Considering the uniform perpendicularly im-
 1155 posed magnetic field to the flow direction for simplicity, the damping effect of
 1156 Lorentz force can be quantified. If the magnetic field is uniform, the Faraday'
 1157 law requires that $\nabla \times \mathbf{E} = 0$. Using Ohm's law and the fact that the current
 1158 density is solenoidal, the current relationship is given by

$$1159 \quad \quad \quad \nabla \cdot \mathbf{J} = 0 \quad , \quad \nabla \times \mathbf{J} = \sigma \mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla \mathbf{v} . \quad (2.39)$$

1161 Thus, \mathbf{J} is zero if \mathbf{v} is independent of the magnetic field direction. By doing
 1162 cross product of \mathbf{J} and \mathbf{B} and using the vector identity, Lorentz force per unit
 1163 mass is given by

$$1164 \quad \quad \quad \mathbf{F} = -\frac{\mathbf{v}}{\tau} + \frac{\sigma(\mathbf{B} \times \nabla \phi_E)}{\rho} , \quad (2.40)$$

1166 where $\tau = \rho/\sigma B^2$ is Joule damping term and ϕ_E is electrical potential,
 1167 which is given by the divergence of Ohm's law: $\phi_E = \nabla^{-2}(B \cdot \omega)$. The Lorentz
 1168 force then simplifies to $-\mathbf{v}/\tau$ when the magnetic field and the vorticity field
 1169 are mutually perpendicular. Thus, the perpendicular \mathbf{v} to magnetic field de-
 1170 clines on a time scale of τ , which clearly explains the mechanism of magnetic
 1171 damping. The ratio of the damping time τ to the characteristic time L/v gives
 1172 the interaction parameter $N = \sigma B^2 L / \rho v$, which is also used for the indication
 1173 of the ratio of the magnetic and inertial forces.

1174 To investigate the role of Joule dissipation, consider the fully derived energy
 1175 equation in inviscid flow.

1176

$$1177 \quad \frac{dE}{dt} = -\frac{1}{\sigma\rho} \int \mathbf{J}^2 dV = -\mathbf{D} , \quad (2.41)$$

1178 where \mathbf{D} is joule dissipation and E is global kinetic energy.

1179 \mathbf{J}^2 from Eqn. (2.39) was estimated (Davidson, 1999) and is given.

$$1180 \quad \frac{dE}{dt} \sim -\left(\frac{L_{min}}{L_{\parallel}}\right)^2 \frac{E}{\tau} , \quad (2.42)$$

1181 from which

1182

$$1183 \quad E \sim E_o \exp\left(-\tau^{-1} \int_0^t (L_{min}/L_{\parallel})^2 dt\right) , \quad (2.43)$$

1184 where L_{\parallel} is the characteristic length for the flow, parallel to the magnetic
 1185 field. Fig. 2.3 (a) shows the decay of energy depending on the Joule damping
 1186 term with various magnetic field. The energy is dissipated as a result of
 1187 energy decay by Joule dissipation. So, the time constant required for energy
 1188 dissipation is getting smaller as the magnetic field strength increases. As a
 1189 result, the magnetic field affect to the integration of energy, which is shown in
 1190 Fig. 2.3 (b). It indicates that the flow decays on a time scale of τ provided
 1191 that L_{min} and L_{\parallel} are of the same order. However, the Lorentz force can not
 1192 create or destroy linear (angular) momentum despite the Joule dissipation.
 1193 This indicates that the flow can not be decayed on a time scale of τ and the
 1194 Eqn. (2.42) and (2.43) infer that L_{min}/L_{\parallel} must increase with time. Therefore,

1195 it is expected that these flow will experience anisotropy, with L_{\parallel} increasing as
1196 the flow evolves.

1197 **2.3 Vorticity Equations in MHD flow**

1198 The possibility of using an electromagnetic field for vortices control in
1199 conducting fluids needs to be investigated. Electromagnetic force can influence
1200 the stability of a flow, thus prevents its transition to turbulence by suppressing
1201 disturbances or changing mean velocity profiles. A significant drag reduction
1202 is possible when the surface boundary condition is modified to suppress the
1203 vortices. Transverse magnetic field does not reduce drag because the magnetic
1204 field increases the skin friction drag by directly altering the mean flow, so called
1205 Hartmann flow, even though turbulent fluctuations are significantly reduced.
1206 The longitudinal magnetic field does not directly interact with the mean flow
1207 although it can reduce turbulent fluctuations. Thus it is possible that the
1208 longitudinal magnetic field can result in drag reduction.

1209 **2.3.1 Governing equations for vorticity**

1210 It is useful to transform the governing equations in terms of vorticity trans-
1211 port. The equation for the vorticity ω of an incompressible conducting fluid
1212 in MHD is

1213

$$\begin{aligned} & \frac{\partial \boldsymbol{\omega}}{\partial t} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla) \boldsymbol{\omega} - (\boldsymbol{\omega} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v} \\ & = \nu \nabla^2 \boldsymbol{\omega} + \frac{1}{\rho} \nabla \times (\mathbf{j} \times \mathbf{B}) \\ 1214 \quad & = \nu \nabla^2 \boldsymbol{\omega} + \frac{1}{\rho} \{(\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{j} - (\mathbf{j} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B}\} . \end{aligned} \quad (2.44)$$

1215

1216

1217

1218

1219

The term $(\boldsymbol{\omega} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v}$ in Eqn. (2.44) expresses the effect of stretching and turning vorticity lines. From the Faraday's law and $\partial \mathbf{B} / \partial t = 0$, the electric field in terms of an electric potential, ϕ_E , is

$$\mathbf{E} = -\nabla \phi_E . \quad (2.45)$$

1220

1221

1222

1223

1224

1225

1226

From the Ohm's law, Kirchhoff's law, and Eqn. (2.45), the electromagnetic equation can be simplified as Eqn. (2.47) using nondimensionalized Ohm's law Eqn. (2.46).

$$\mathbf{j} = \text{Re}_m (-\nabla \phi_E + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}) . \quad (2.46)$$

1227

1228

1229

1230

1231

The important parameter in vortices dynamics is the Stuart number N ($= \text{Re}_m A l = \sigma \mathbf{B}^2 L / \rho \nu$), which is the ratio of the electromagnetic force to the inertial force. Therefore, one can fix the Reynolds number and change the Stuart number to see the effect of magnetic field over the vortices strength. The Hartmann numbers, $\text{Ha} = \sqrt{\text{Re} N}$, can be determined correspondingly.

1232 The Stuart number gives the ratio of Ha to Re. Thus, the Stuart number will
1233 indicate the stabilizing effect of magnetic field to the unique characteristic of
1234 transition to turbulence.

1235 **2.3.2 Vorticity suppression**

1236 The vorticity is suppressed by the magnetic field, transverse to the vortic-
1237 ity. The result is altered if the conductivity σ is nonuniform and varies with
1238 coordinates, in which case vorticity will be created. When a conducting liquid
1239 flows along a pipe with an axial magnetic field, there will be no magnetic effect
1240 if the motion is laminar, though the vorticity is perpendicular to the magnetic
1241 field, but if the flow is turbulent, adding the field damps the turbulence and
1242 reduces the Reynolds stresses and the frictional drag. Adding the field also
1243 raises the critical Reynolds number for instability of flow (Shercliff, 1965).

1244 **2.3.2.1 *spanwise magnetic field effect to vorticity suppression***

1245 For a spanwise magnetic field, $B = (0, 0, B_z)$, the corresponding Lorentz
1246 force, $f = (f_x, f_y, f_z)$ can be represented as follows.

1247

$$f_x = N\left(-\frac{\partial\phi_E}{\partial y}B_z - B_z^2v_x\right),$$

$$f_y = N\left(\frac{\partial\phi_E}{\partial x}B_z - B_z^2v_y\right),$$

1248 $f_z = 0.$ (2.48)

1249 Introducing the stream function ψ ,

1250

1251

$$\frac{\partial^2 \psi}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \psi}{\partial y^2} = -\omega_z , \quad (2.49)$$

1252

where the spanwise vortex $\omega_z = \partial v_y / \partial x - \partial v_x / \partial y$. The Ohm's law Eqn. (2.47)

1253

yields

1254

1255

$$\frac{\partial^2 \phi_E}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \phi_E}{\partial y^2} = \omega_z , \quad (2.50)$$

1256

where unity quantity of B_z is assumed.

1257

From Eqn. (2.47) and (2.50), $\phi_E = \psi + const.$ Correspondingly this

1258

relation yields $\mathbf{f} = 0$. Therefore, the spanwise vortex flow is not affected by

1259

the spanwise magnetic field (Lim, 1998). However, it can reduce turbulent

1260

fluctuations without directly interacting with the mean flow.

1261

2.3.2.2 *longitudinal and transverse magnetic field effect to vorticity suppression*

1262

1263

For longitudinal and transverse magnetic field $\mathbf{B} = (B_x, B_y, 0)$ in a two

1264

dimensional flow, Eqn. (2.47) yields $\nabla^2 \phi_E^2 = 0$ assuming that there is no

1265

velocity (v_z) onto the normal to the flow direction. The corresponding forces

1266

can be represented as follows:

1267

1268

$$\begin{aligned} f_x &= N \left(B_y \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial z} - B_y^2 v_x + B_x B_y v_y \right) , \\ f_y &= N \left(-B_x \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial z} - B_x^2 v_y + B_x B_y v_x \right) , \\ f_z &= N \left(-B_y \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial x} + B_x \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial y} - B_x^2 v_z - B_y^2 v_z \right) . \end{aligned} \quad (2.51)$$

1269 The effect of the longitudinal and transverse magnetic field on the strength
 1270 of spanwise vortices can be shown from the vorticity equation where additional
 1271 vortices term $\omega_{Lorentz} = \nabla \times \mathbf{f}$ caused by the Lorentz force has been added.

1272

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \frac{\partial \omega_z}{\partial t} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla) \omega_z = (\omega_z \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v} + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 \omega_z + N \left(-B_x \frac{\partial^2 \phi_E}{\partial x \partial z} \right. \\
 & \left. - B_y \frac{\partial^2 \phi_E}{\partial y \partial z} + B_x B_y \left(\frac{\partial v_x}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial v_y}{\partial y} \right) - B_x^2 \frac{\partial v_y}{\partial x} + B_y^2 \frac{\partial v_x}{\partial y} \right). \quad (2.52)
 \end{aligned}$$

1273

1274 If we consider the longitudinal magnetic field $\mathbf{B} = (B_x, 0, 0)$ and the trans-
 1275 verse magnetic field $\mathbf{B} = (0, B_y, 0)$ independently, the corresponding force can
 1276 be shown in Eqn. (2.53), Eqn. (2.54) respectively.

1277

$$\begin{aligned}
 & f_x = 0, \\
 & f_y = N \left(-B_x \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial z} - B_x^2 v_y \right), \\
 & f_z = N \left(B_x \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial y} - B_x^2 v_z \right). \quad (2.53)
 \end{aligned}$$

1278

1279

$$\begin{aligned}
 & f_x = N \left(B_y \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial z} - B_y^2 v_y \right), \\
 & f_y = 0, \\
 & f_z = N \left(-B_y \frac{\partial \phi_E}{\partial x} - B_y^2 v_z \right). \quad (2.54)
 \end{aligned}$$

1280

1281 Eqns. (2.53) and (2.54) clearly show that the Lorentz force retards the
 1282 local velocity. The vorticity equation is shown as Eqn. (2.55), Eqn. (2.56).

1283

$$\frac{\partial \omega_z}{\partial t} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla) \omega_z = (\omega_z \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v} + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 \omega_z + N \left(-B_x \frac{\partial^2 \phi_E}{\partial x \partial z} - B_x^2 \frac{\partial v_y}{\partial x} \right). \quad (2.55)$$

1284

1285

1286
$$\frac{\partial \omega_z}{\partial t} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla) \omega_z = (\omega_z \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v} + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla^2 \omega_z + N(-B_y \frac{\partial^2 \phi_E}{\partial y \partial z} + B_y^2 \frac{\partial v_x}{\partial y}) . \quad (2.56)$$

1287

The Lorentz force is negatively correlated with the spanwise vorticity.

1288

Therefore, the Lorentz force induced by the longitudinal and transverse mag-

1289

netic field reduces the strength of the spanwise vorticity effectively.

1290

2.4 One Dimensional Pipe Flow in Transverse Magnetic Field

1291

1292

In one-dimensional problem, the governing equations and the boundary

1293

conditions are assumed that there is only one component of the velocity, v_z ,

1294

and only one component of the induced magnetic field, \mathbf{B}_z , along with the

1295

applied field \mathbf{B}_o , so that the total velocity and magnetic fields are given by

1296

$$v_r = v_\theta = 0, \quad v_z = v_z(r, \theta), \quad B_r = B_o \cos \theta ,$$

1297

$$B_\theta = -B_o \sin \theta, \quad B_z = B_z(r, \theta) . \quad (2.57)$$

1298

Substituting these expressions into Eqn. (2.13) using cylindrical coordi-

1299

nates, we obtain

1300

1301

$$p(r, \theta, z) = -(1/2\mu)B_z^2 + O_1 z + O_2 , \quad \partial p / \partial z = O_1 = \text{constant} , \quad (2.58)$$

1302

1303

$$O_1 = \eta \left[\frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial r^2} + \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) \frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r} + \left(\frac{1}{r^2} \right) \frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial \theta^2} \right] + \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) B_\theta \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta} + B_r \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} , \quad (2.59)$$

1304 where O_2 is a constant.

1305 Eqn. (2.5), Eqn. (2.11), Equation (2.57) are identically satisfied and Eqns. (2.16)

1306 become

1307
$$\frac{1}{\mu\sigma} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial r} \left(r \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} \right) + \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) \frac{\partial^2 B_z}{\partial \theta^2} \right] + \left[B_r \frac{\partial}{\partial r} (r v_z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} (v_z B_\theta) \right] = 0 . \quad (2.60)$$

1308 **2.4.1 Non-dimensional form of the governing equations**
1309 **using cylindrical coordinates**

1310 The modified non-dimensional form of Navier-Stokes equations and the
1311 magnetic induction equations using cylindrical coordinates is expressed as fol-
1312 lows:

1313
$$\nabla^2 v_z - \left(\frac{\text{Ha}^2}{\text{Re}_m} \right) \left[\left(\frac{\sin \theta}{r} \right) \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta} - \cos \theta \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} \right] = O , \quad (2.61)$$

1315
$$\nabla^2 B_z - \text{Re}_m \left[\left(\frac{\sin \theta}{r} \right) \frac{\partial v_z}{\partial \theta} - \cos \theta \frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r} \right] = 0 , \quad (2.62)$$

1317 where $\nabla^2 \equiv \frac{\partial^2}{\partial r^2} + \left(\frac{1}{r} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial r} + \left(\frac{1}{r^2} \right) \frac{\partial^2}{\partial \theta^2}$, $\text{Ha} = B_o a (\sigma / \eta)^{1/2}$, $\text{Re}_m = \sigma \mu v a$, and
1318 $O = O_1 a^2 / v \eta$.

1319 Eqn. (2.61) and (2.62) apply to any general incompressible, steady magne-
1320 tohydrodynamic duct flow. The restriction as to geometry and the conditions
1321 at the wall enters through the boundary conditions.

1322 **2.4.1.1 boundary conditions in pipe flow**

1323 No fluid slip at the wall is given by

1324

1325

$$v_z(a, \theta) = 0 , \quad (2.63)$$

1326

where a is the radius of the cylinder, while the assumption of non-conducting walls implies that (Shercliff, 1953)

1327

1328

1329

$$B_z(a, \theta) = 0 . \quad (2.64)$$

1330

We can also obtain the current density \mathbf{j} and the electric field \mathbf{E} from Ampere's and Ohm's laws:

1331

1332

1333

$$j_r = \left(\frac{1}{r}\right) \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta}, \quad j_\theta = -\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r}, \quad j_z = 0 , \quad (2.65)$$

1334

1335

$$E_r = (1/\sigma)j_r + v_z B_\theta, \quad E_\theta = (1/\sigma)j_\theta - v_z B_r, \quad j_z = 0 . \quad (2.66)$$

1336

2.4.2 Exact solutions of pipe flow in magnetic field

1337

Shercliff (1953) uncoupled the Eqn. (2.61) and (2.62) by a linear transformation. The boundary conditions could also be reduced by the transformation.

1338

1339

The velocity and magnetic field distribution are obtained from the uncoupled equations (Gold, 1962):

1340

1341

1342

$$v_z = \frac{-Kv}{4\alpha} \left[e^{-\alpha \frac{r}{a} \cos \theta} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \epsilon_n \frac{I'_n(\alpha)}{I_n(\alpha)} I_n\left(\alpha \frac{r}{a}\right) \cos n\theta \right. \\ \left. + e^{\alpha \frac{r}{a} \cos \theta} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} (-1)^n \epsilon_n \frac{I'_n(\alpha)}{I_n(\alpha)} I_n\left(\alpha \frac{r}{a}\right) \cos n\theta \right] , \quad (2.67)$$

1343

$$B_z = \frac{-\text{Re}e_m K B_o}{8\alpha^2} \left[e^{-\alpha \frac{r}{a} \cos \theta} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \epsilon_n \frac{I'_n(\alpha)}{I_n(\alpha)} I_n\left(\alpha \frac{r}{a}\right) \cos n\theta \right. \\ \left. - e^{\alpha \frac{r}{a} \cos \theta} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} (-1)^n \epsilon_n \frac{I'_n(\alpha)}{I_n(\alpha)} I_n\left(\alpha \frac{r}{a}\right) \cos n\theta - 2 \frac{r}{a} \cos \theta \right], \quad (2.68)$$

1344

1345 where $\alpha = \frac{1}{2}\text{Ha}$, I_n is the modified Bessel function of order n , $\epsilon_n = 1$ for
 1346 $n=0$, and $\epsilon_n = 2$ for $n>0$. Equation (2.65) and (2.66) are used to obtain the
 1347 electric field \mathbf{E} :

1348

$$E_r = \left(\frac{a\mu v}{\text{Re}e_m r} \right) \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial \theta} - v_z B_o \sin \theta. \quad (2.69)$$

1349

1350 I_n identities are given by

1351

$$I_n(\alpha) = I_{-n}(\alpha), I_n(-\alpha) = (-1)^n I_n(\alpha), I_n(\alpha)' = \frac{1}{2}(I_{n+1}(\alpha) + I_{n-1}(\alpha)), \quad (2.70)$$

1352

1353 and

1354

$$I_n(x) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_0^\pi e^{x \cos \theta} \cos n\theta d\theta - \frac{1}{\pi} \int_0^\infty e^{-x \cosh u - nu} du. \quad (2.71)$$

1355

1356 2.5 Stability of Conducting Flow in a Mag- 1357 netic Field

1358 The problem of the flow of liquid metal jets in magnetic field arises in
 1359 certain applications of magnetohydrodynamics. The stability of the flow of a
 1360 conducting film in the presence of two components of the magnetic field (in

1361 the direction of the flow and normal to the surface) was investigated by B.A.
1362 Kolovadin (1965) using the approximation of small Reynolds numbers: The
1363 ratio of transverse magnetic field to longitudinal magnetic field changes due
1364 to the finite inclination of jet axis to the magnetic field axis. The magnitude
1365 of the inclination angle affects the stability of the liquid jets.

1366 These instabilities can change the jet shape into one that makes the jet
1367 a significantly less efficient target for particle production. As described in
1368 Chapter 1, the particle production depends on several parameters such as jet
1369 size and jet angle. Thus, the unstable behaviors of jet in a magnetic field yields
1370 less or unexpected production of particle. In addition, the larger inclination
1371 of jet axis makes the jet size become bigger than the nominal jet size due to
1372 the increased magnetic field. Thus, the mercury jet interacting with beam
1373 will have different energy deposition leading to different particle production.
1374 Therefore, the stable motion of mercury jet is required for stable particle
1375 production and it then needs to be investigated.

1376 **2.5.1 Propagation of waves at an interface separating** 1377 **two flows in magnetic field**

1378 To investigate the surface wave motion of free jet in magnetic field, we
1379 followed the procedure of a direct extension of Currie (1993) to the case with
1380 a magnetic field. The detailed procedures and derivations are described in
1381 Appendix C.2.

1382 We consider the (x, y, z) coordinate system in Fig. 2.1. The magnetic field

1383 along and normal to the Hg jet axis can be derived from the solenoid mag-
 1384 netic field map. From trigonometry, the longitudinal magnetic field along the
 1385 jet axis and the transverse magnetic field normal to the jet axis are given by
 1386 $B_x = B_X \cos\theta - B_Y \sin\theta$, $B_y = -B_X \sin\theta + B_Y \cos\theta$, respectively, where B_X is
 1387 the axial component of the magnetic field and B_Y is the radial component.
 1388 To investigate the effect of sinusoidal wave perturbation at the interface, the
 1389 equation of the interface is chosen to be $\xi(x, t) = \epsilon e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)} + a$, where ϵ is
 1390 the wave amplitude, λ is the wavelength, and c is the wave propagation speed.
 1391 Small perturbations from the basic flow in the form $v_{xi} = U_i + v'_{xi}$, $v_{yi} = v'_{yi}$,
 1392 $p_i = P_i + p'_i$, $v'_{xi} = \frac{\partial\phi_i}{\partial x}$, $v'_{yi} = \frac{\partial\phi_i}{\partial y}$ are assumed, where ϕ_i is the velocity potential
 1393 for the perturbation to the uniform wavy flows at the interface. Substituting
 1394 the perturbed expressions into the equations of motion, neglecting second or-
 1395 der terms in the perturbed quantities, and making use of the fact that U, P
 1396 satisfy the flow equations and the current density in Lorentz force term can
 1397 be represented using Ohm's law, we have the linearized equations governing
 1398 the motion of disturbance, which yields the Rayleigh's stability equation of
 1399 conducting flow in a magnetic field by replacing the perturbed quantities with
 1400 the equation of motion. The Rayleigh's equation must be solved subject to the
 1401 boundary conditions. The dynamic boundary condition at interface yields the
 1402 effect of a magnetic field and the conditions of interfacing flows such as flow
 1403 velocity and density to the wave velocity and wave number. Without a mag-
 1404 netic field, the quantity c has an imaginary part that results in the interfacial
 1405 wave growing exponentially with time. Thus, the interface at the shear layer

1406 is unstable. However, the magnetic effects to the wave propagation velocity to
1407 reduce the wave amplitude and correspondingly the wavelength increases due
1408 to the magnetic field.

1409 Several investigations have suggested that magnetic field suppresses tur-
1410 bulent fluctuations in conducting liquid by stabilizing the flow (Shercliff 1956,
1411 Gold 1962, Kozyrev 1981, Bernshtam 1982) and the stabilizing action of the
1412 longitudinal component of a magnetic field is considerably weaker than that
1413 of the transverse component, where stabilization is judged by an increase in
1414 the characteristic wavelength of the flow and Re_{cr} .

1415 **2.5.2 Magnetic pressure and tension**

1416 Once the jet surface is stabilized and flattened by a magnetic field, the
1417 magnetic pressure caused by the Lorentz force is contributing to the hydro-
1418 dynamic pressure. It gives rise to deflect the jet in directions perpendicular
1419 to the magnetic field. Considering that the continuity condition has to be
1420 satisfied, the Lorentz force makes the jet shape change elliptically. There-
1421 fore, the contributions of each magnetic pressure components to the isotropic
1422 hydrodynamic pressure needs to be investigated.

1423 Lorentz force is $\mathbf{F} = \mathbf{J} \times \mathbf{B} = \frac{1}{\mu}(\nabla \times \mathbf{B}) \times \mathbf{B} = \frac{1}{\mu}(\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla)\mathbf{B} - \frac{1}{2\mu}\nabla B^2$.
1424 Suppose the Maxwell stress tensor $T_{ij} = \frac{1}{\mu}(B_{ij} - \frac{1}{2}\delta_{ij}B^2)$, which represents
1425 the deviatoric stress tensor of magnetic field. The divergence of the Maxwell
1426 stress tensor is represented as follows, which gives the same expression with
1427 Lorenz force.

1428

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla \cdot T &= \frac{1}{\mu} \left[\frac{\partial}{\partial x} \quad \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \quad \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \right] \begin{bmatrix} \frac{B_x^2 - B_y^2 - B_z^2}{2} & B_x B_y & B_x B_z \\ B_y B_x & \frac{B_y^2 - B_x^2 - B_z^2}{2} & B_y B_z \\ B_z B_x & B_z B_y & \frac{B_z^2 - B_x^2 - B_y^2}{2} \end{bmatrix} \\ &= \frac{1}{\mu} ((\mathbf{B} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{B} + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B}) \mathbf{B} - \nabla \left(\frac{\mathbf{B}^2}{2} \right)) \end{aligned} \quad (2.72)$$

1429

1430 T has units of pressure. The shear is given by the off-diagonal elements
 1431 of T and the diagonal elements of T correspond to the pressure acting on a
 1432 differential area element. Total force on a volume is represented as follow.

1433

$$F = \int \int \int_V \nabla \cdot T dV = \oint_S T \cdot dS \quad (2.73)$$

1434

1435 The conservation of momentum in inviscid flow is represented as follow.

1436

$$\begin{aligned} &\frac{d}{dt} \int \int \int_V \rho \mathbf{v} dV + \oint_S \rho \mathbf{v} (\mathbf{v} \cdot \hat{n}) dS \\ &= - \oint_S p \hat{n} dS + \int \int \int_V \rho \mathbf{g} dV + \int \int \int_V \nabla \cdot T dV \end{aligned} \quad (2.74)$$

1437

1438

$$\frac{d\mathbf{v}}{dt} + (\mathbf{v} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{v} = -\frac{1}{\rho} \nabla p + \mathbf{g} + \frac{1}{\rho} \nabla \cdot T = -\frac{1}{\rho} \nabla \mathbb{P} + \mathbf{g} \quad (2.75)$$

1439

1440 ,where

$$\mathbb{P} = \begin{bmatrix} p - \frac{B_x^2 - B_y^2 - B_z^2}{2\mu} & -B_x B_y & -B_x B_z \\ -B_y B_x & p - \frac{B_y^2 - B_x^2 - B_z^2}{2\mu} & -B_y B_z \\ -B_z B_x & -B_z B_y & p - \frac{B_z^2 - B_x^2 - B_y^2}{2\mu} \end{bmatrix} \quad (2.76)$$

1441

1442 Note that the magnetic field increases the pressure by an amount $\mathbf{B}^2/2\mu$,
 1443 in directions perpendicular to the magnetic field and decreases the pressure

1444 by the same amount in the parallel direction. Thus, the magnetic field gives
1445 rise to a magnetic pressure $\mathbf{B}^2/2\mu$, acting perpendicular to field lines, and a
1446 magnetic tension $\mathbf{B}^2/2\mu$, acting along field lines.

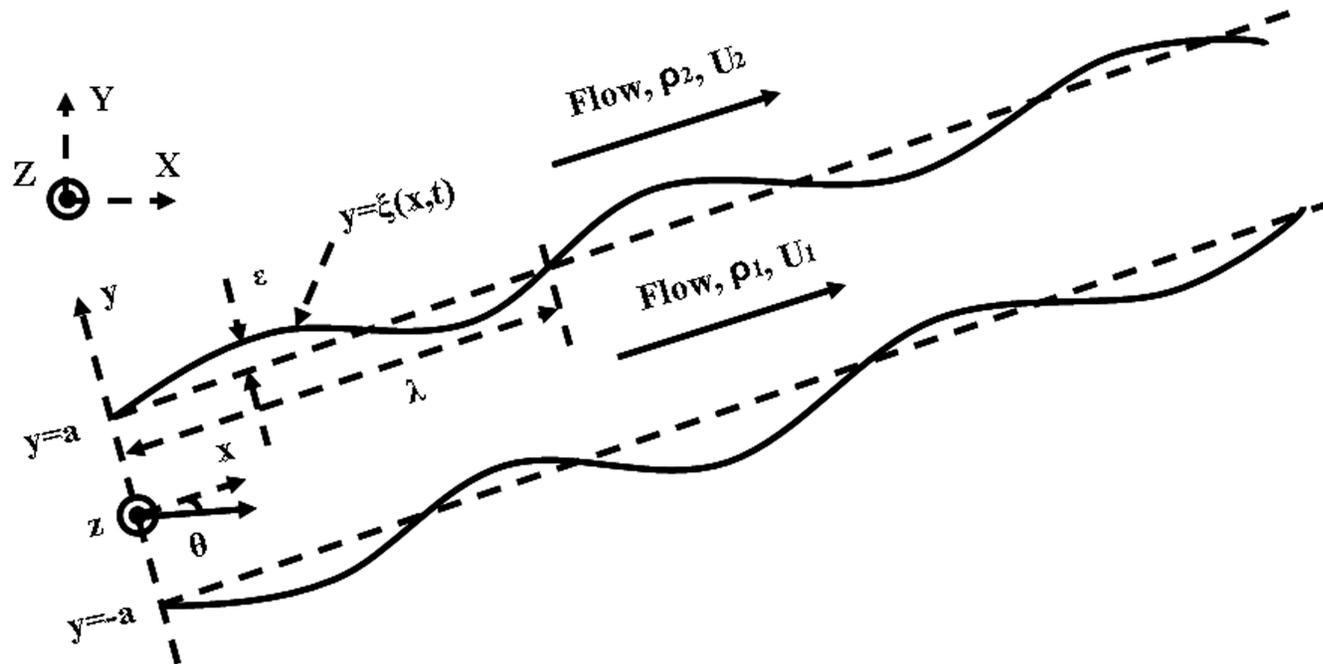


Figure 2.1: Wave-shaped interface separating two different fluids traveling at different average speeds.

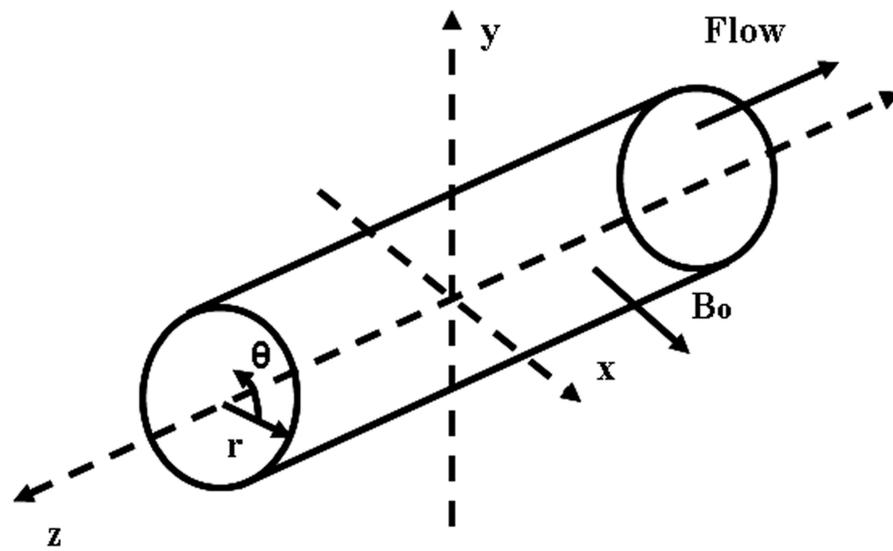


Figure 2.2: Axes and electrodes of circular duct.

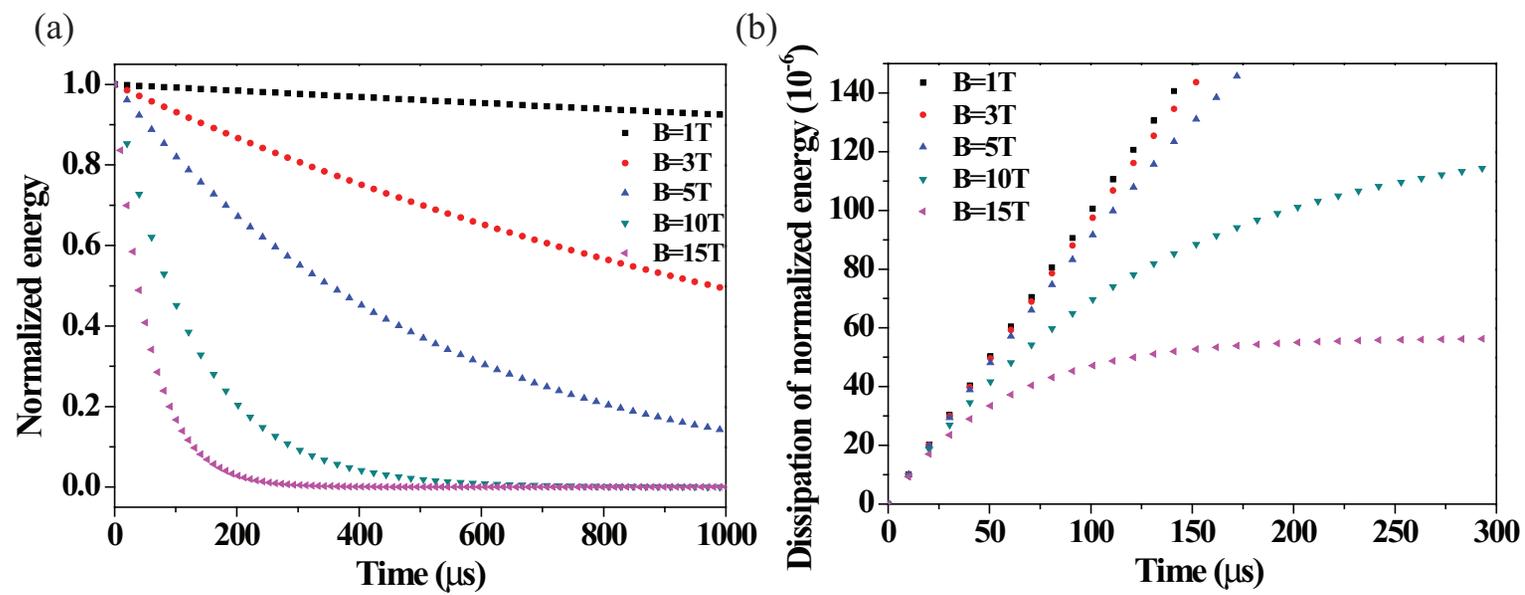


Figure 2.3: Energy decay in magnetic field. a.) Normalized energy decay. b.) Dissipation of normalized energy.

1447 **Chapter 3**

1448 **Experimental Method for**
1449 **Investigation of**
1450 **Magnetohydrodynamic Mercury**
1451 **Jet Flow**

1452

1453 The optical method is considered to investigate MHD processes. Optical
1454 methods have considerable advantages over other measurement techniques:
1455 they do not introduce any perturbations into the medium being investigated,
1456 they possess high sensitivity and accuracy, their response is practically instan-
1457 taneous, which enables them to be used to investigate turbulent flows and
1458 transition states, since they provide the possibility of visually following the
1459 phenomenon being investigated, and they enable one to obtain the physical
1460 characteristics for the whole space being investigated at the same instant of
1461 time. Unlike other probeless methods, optical methods possess high spatial
1462 resolution. All these features enable optical methods to be widely employed
1463 in MHD experiments and underlie the need to search for new ways of using
1464 modern optical methods which have not yet been employed.

1465 Direct visualization techniques for hydrodynamic examination have often
1466 been employed to investigate the dynamics of MHD flows. In this method, one
1467 measures the time taken for the particles to traverse a given path. Because
1468 no quantitative results can be deduced from direct visualization methods and
1469 difficulties often arise when investigating thin boundary layers in liquids, at-
1470 tention has turned to the use of optical techniques for the investigations of
1471 fluid dynamics and MHD (Fedin, 1973).

1472 It should be noted that visualization is usually employed for qualitative
1473 investigations, but this method can also be used to measure the average flow
1474 velocity and a change in the velocity profile. To do this one measures merely
1475 the time taken for the particles to traverse a given path or the path traversed
1476 in a given time.

1477

1478 **3.1 Optical Diagnostics as a Principal Diag-** 1479 **nostics of High Power Target Experiment**

1480 **3.1.1 Working principle of shadowgraph for optical di-** 1481 **agnostics**

1482 Optical measurements have many advantages over other techniques. The
1483 major one is the absence of an instrument probe that could influence the flow
1484 field. The light beam can also be considered as essentially inertialess, so that
1485 very rapid transient effects can be studied.

1486 Shadowgraph is often employed in studying shock and flame phenomena,

1487 in which very large density gradients are present. It integrates the quantity
 1488 measured over the length of the light beam. For this reason they are well
 1489 suited to measurements in two dimensional fields, where there is no index of
 1490 refraction or density variation in the field along the light beam.

1491 In a shadowgraph system the linear displacement of the perturbed light is
 1492 measured. Consider the illumination at the exit of the test section. Figure 3.1
 1493 shows the displacement of a light beam for shadowgraph. If the illumination is
 1494 uniform entering the test section, it should still be closely uniform there. The
 1495 beam is deflected by an angle α , which is a function of y . The illumination
 1496 within the region defined by Δy at this position is within the region defined
 1497 by Δy_{sc} at the screen. If the initial intensity of light is I_T , then at screen,

1498

$$1499 \quad I_o = \frac{\Delta y}{\Delta y_{sc}} I_T . \quad (3.1)$$

1500 If Z_{sc} is the distance to the screen, then the contrast is

1501

$$1502 \quad \frac{\Delta I}{I_T} = \frac{I_o - I_T}{I_T} = \frac{\Delta y}{\Delta y_{sc}} - 1 \simeq -z_{sc} \frac{\partial \alpha}{\partial y} , \quad (3.2)$$

1503

$$1504 \quad \frac{\Delta I}{I_T} = -\frac{z_{sc}}{n_a} \int \frac{\partial^2 n}{\partial y^2} dz = -\frac{z_{sc}}{n_a} \int \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial y^2} \cdot \frac{\partial n}{\partial \rho} dz , \quad (3.3)$$

1505 where n is the index of refraction of a homogeneous transparent medium
 1506 and $n_a \simeq 1$ for the ambient air.

1507 For gas, Eqn. (3.4) could be substituted into Eqn. (3.3). Eqn. (3.3) is
 1508 integrated twice to determine the density distribution. (Goldstein, 1991)

1509

1510
$$\frac{\partial^2 n}{\partial y^2} = C \left[-\frac{\rho}{T} \frac{\partial^2 T}{\partial y^2} + \frac{2\rho}{T^2} \left(\frac{\partial T}{\partial y} \right)^2 \right], \quad (3.4)$$

1511 where the constant C, called the Gladstone-Dale constant, is a function of
1512 the particular gas and T is temperature of medium on Kelvin scale.

1513 Shadowgraph is used principally for qualitative descriptions of a density
1514 field. Because it yields information on the first and second derivatives of
1515 density, its application can be found in systems with steep gradients of density
1516 and temperature, such as flame fronts and shock waves.

1517 Optical techniques are non-invasive and do not cause any perturbation of
1518 the subject being investigated. Furthermore, their sensitivity increases with
1519 photon intensity and the resolution of the subject can reach the diffraction-
1520 limited resolution. The optical response of fluid dynamics and MHD are prac-
1521 tically instantaneous, enabling the optical technique to study details of tur-
1522 bulent flows and transition states. Coupled to a state-of-the art high-speed
1523 camera and the long interaction path length of a light beam with a field of
1524 view adjustable to arbitrary dimensions, the optical technique enables one to
1525 obtain the physical characteristics for the entire subject being investigated in
1526 a short period of time.

1527 **3.1.2 Development of optical diagnostic system**

1528 An optical diagnostic system is designed and constructed for imaging a free
1529 mercury jet interacting with a high intensity proton beam in a pulsed high-
1530 field solenoid magnet. The optical imaging system employs a back-illuminated,

1531 laser shadow photography technique. Object illumination and image capture
1532 are transmitted through radiation-hard multi-mode optical fibers and flexible
1533 coherent imaging fibers. A retro-reflected illumination design allows the en-
1534 tire passive imaging system to fit inside the bore of the solenoid magnet. A
1535 sequence of synchronized short laser light pulses are used to freeze the tran-
1536 sient events and the images are recorded by several high speed charge coupled
1537 devices.

1538 3.1.2.1 *the optical imaging system and Viewports design*

1539 Laser back-illuminated shadow photography technique is employed in ex-
1540 periment to capture the dynamics of the interaction of the proton beam with a
1541 moving free mercury jet. The design of the optical imaging system is based on
1542 a few essential criteria which are described below. The entire optical imaging
1543 head has to fit inside a small portion of a 1 meter long, 150 mm diameter bore
1544 magnet. Fig. 3.2(a), Fig. 3.2(b), and Fig. 3.2(c) show the conceptual back
1545 illuminated optics design, the installation of 4 Viewports on the primary con-
1546 tainment vessel, and the schematic layout of optical components, respectively.

1547 Note that all optics placed inside the interaction beam tunnel are required
1548 to be radiation-hard because of high radiation levels in the beam tunnel and
1549 the activation of the mercury after proton beam interactions. In our setup, all
1550 cameras, lasers, and all other associated electronics are placed in an adjacent
1551 beam tunnel controlled locally by several desktop computers. Remote control
1552 of the entire system is achieved through designated control desktops located
1553 in the control room via MS Window XP remote desktop connections from the

1554 ethernet network (see Fig. 3.7).

1555 A Viewport is located at the beam interaction center and two additional View-
1556 ports are located at ± 152.4 mm up/down stream locations. Viewport 4 is
1557 positioned at $+457.2$ mm and is designed to capture the residual dynamics
1558 of the proton interaction. Because of limited space inside the magnet bore,
1559 object illumination and image capture are transmitted through multi-mode
1560 optical fibers and coherent imaging fibers, respectively, all positioned on one
1561 side exterior to the primary containment vessel. Fig. 3.3 shows the fabricated
1562 and assembled optical head containing the integration of ball lens, imaging
1563 lens, illumination fiber, and imaging fiber.

1564 The arrangement resembles a compact endoscope design but with a different
1565 illumination scheme. Illumination light pulses are coupled into a 15 meter
1566 long multi-mode fiber (ThorLabs BFL22-200). It has a numerical aperture of
1567 0.22, 25° cone angle, with a core diameter of $200 \mu\text{m}$ that matches that of the
1568 fiber-coupled lasers. To provide a ~ 55 mm illumination area at the center
1569 of the primary containment vessel over a limited short working distance of $<$
1570 100 mm, the illumination cone angle has to be opened up to a 43° full cone
1571 angle. This is achieved by placing a tiny ~ 0.5 mm diameter sapphire ball lens
1572 (Edmund Optics M46-117) at the tip of the illumination fiber and secured by
1573 a thin stainless steel plate. At the heart of the illumination arrangement is a
1574 76 mm diameter Au-coated concave spherical retro-reflector that has a short
1575 radius of curvature of 124 mm (Rainbow Research Optics). When the much
1576 diverged illumination fiber is placed at the radius of curvature and shined

1577 onto the optical axis of the reflector, a retro-reflected beam returns back to
1578 the illumination fiber providing the back-illumination scheme. Again, because
1579 of the tight environment inside the primary, a Au-coated 90° prism mirror
1580 turns the optical path from longitudinal to transverse onto the center of the
1581 primary. Two anti-reflection coated sapphire windows (Swiss Jewel Company)
1582 are mounted on the primary with airtight seals tested up to 1.4 bar pressure.
1583 The diameter and the thickness of the window is 100 mm and 6 mm respec-
1584 tively, sufficiently large enough for the observation of a 1 cm diameter jet and
1585 mechanically strong enough to withstand the momentum of a direct impact
1586 from mercury jet with a mean velocity of 20 m/s (Simos, 2005).
1587 Based on this optical arrangement, a mercury jet in front of the reflector nat-
1588 urally makes a shadow on the retro-reflected beam. The shadow is collected
1589 by a 1 mm diameter AR-coated cylindrical grin objective lens (GrinTech, GT-
1590 IFRL-100-inf-50-CC) which has an optical path length of 2.43 mm. The grin
1591 lens is coupled onto a coherent image fiber. This flexible coherent imaging fiber
1592 is the key optical element of the imaging system. It is a 10 meter long Sum-
1593 itomo IGN-08/30 fiber with 30,000 picture elements (pixels). Each individual
1594 fiber has a core diameter of $\sim 4 \mu\text{m}$ with a total fiber diameter of merely 0.96
1595 mm including coating. It has a bending radius of 40 mm, sufficiently small to
1596 allow curving and arching inside the primary containment vessel. All imaging
1597 fiber ends are hand polished in-house to optical finished quality to allow high
1598 quality images with maximum light intensity transmission. Fig. 3.4 shows
1599 the final finished end of an imaging fiber after polishing with $0.3 \mu\text{m}$ lapping

1600 film (ThorLabs, LFG03P). The surface quality and the flatness of the imaging
1601 fibers are inspected under a microscope. The imaging fibers are jacketed in-
1602 house with reinforced furcation tubing (ThorLab FT030-BK). One end of the
1603 imaging fiber is finished with an SMA 905 fiber-optics connector to facilitate
1604 coupling to a CCD camera. The other ends of the illumination and imaging
1605 fibers are positioned next to each other with ~ 2 mm separation inserted inside
1606 a specially fabricated plastic ferrule. The integrated optical head is shown in
1607 Fig. 3.3, where a red laser diode is used to illuminate the optical head. The
1608 integrated all-in-one ferrule (ball lens, illumination fiber, objective lens, and
1609 imaging fiber bundle) is placed at the radius of curvature as well as on the
1610 optical axis of the reflector so that it allows both the illumination and the
1611 imaging collection to work on one side of the primary. The liquid mercury tar-
1612 get is enclosed in a stainless steel primary containment vessel which is placed
1613 in the primary beam tunnel (TT2A). A total of four optical imaging heads
1614 for each Viewport are mounted on the exterior of the primary, designated as
1615 channels 1 to 4. All fibers are routed through a ~ 150 mm diameter, 2 me-
1616 ter long concrete passage to an adjacent beam tunnel (TT2), where radiation
1617 is much reduced. All electronics control for the optical diagnostic as well as
1618 all other electronics control for the solenoid magnet operation and hydraulic
1619 power unit used to generate the mercury jet are also placed in the adjacent
1620 tunnel. The exit end of each imaging fiber is coupled to an SMA fiber adaptor
1621 (ThorLabs SM1SMA) mounted on an x-y translator (ThorLab LM1XY). Four
1622 $40\times$ infinitely corrected microscope objective (Newport M-40x) relay the \sim

1623 0.96 mm image outputs of each imaging fiber onto each corresponding CCD
1624 with appropriate lens tubes to fully expand the images onto a typical 10×10
1625 mm CCD array. A non-rotating adjustable lens tube zoom housing (ThorLabs
1626 SM1ZM) provides fine and accurate adjustment of image focus on CCD.

1627 **3.1.2.2 *the consideration for focusing and tilting alignment of op-***
1628 ***tics***

1629 A retro-reflective mirror captures the output beam of the laser diode and
1630 focuses it through the field of view at the target onto the lens of the telescope.
1631 The CCD camera views the target through the telescope. Tilting alignment by
1632 using fine adjustments on the side of the retro-reflecting mirror can be made
1633 and the field of view can be adjusted by moving the imaging lens forwards or
1634 backwards. The system is designed to make 6 possible alignment adjustments.
1635 After the retro-reflecting mirror is moved forward or backward, the field of
1636 view can also be adjusted. The maximum field of view that we can obtain is
1637 ~ 5.0 cm diagonally. The distance d from the objective lens to the imaging
1638 lens is related to the field of view at the target. For target to be in focus, one
1639 must obey the lens formula,

1640

$$\frac{1}{f} = \frac{1}{c} + \frac{1}{d}, \quad (3.5)$$

1641

1642 where c is the distance from the target to the objective lens and d is the
1643 distance from the objective lens to the camera.

1644 **3.1.2.3 *high speed cameras and light sources***

1645 Table 3.1 gives the specifications of high speed cameras in terms of some
1646 selected attributes. Two FastVision cameras with CCD size of 15.4×12.3
1647 mm run with a full 1280×1000 pixel resolution at a 0.5 kHz frame rate. One
1648 Olympus Encore PCI 8000S camera with 1/3 inch CCD size runs with a $480 \times$
1649 420 pixel resolution at a 4 kHz recording rate. A high speed "Silica Mountain
1650 Devices (SMD)" 64KIM camera with a CCD size of 13.4×13.4 mm runs with
1651 a reduced single frame size of $(960 \times 960)/4$ pixel resolution at up to 1 MHz
1652 frame rate. For the three slower cameras, images collected by each individual
1653 imaging fiber overfill the CCD pixels by a factor of ~ 6 and ~ 3 , respectively,
1654 i.e. one fiber projected onto 6×6 and 3×3 CCD pixel area, respectively.
1655 However, for the SMD camera, each imaging fiber slightly underfills the CCD
1656 pixels by a factor of 0.83, i.e. one fiber projected onto nearly a single CCD
1657 pixel area. Due to the nature of spatial superposition, an array of imaging
1658 fibers imaged by an array of CCD pixels, some images might compose of a
1659 honeycomb pattern caused by this pixelation artifact. However, the artifact
1660 can be minimized by slightly defocusing the image on the CCD. However,
1661 the FastVision and Olympus CCDs are capable of recording at a frame rate
1662 higher than 500 Hz, the architecture for binning at reduced resolution requires
1663 a change of the zoom ratio on the image head doom. The SMD camera has a
1664 different but fixed binning architecture so that the full field of view is taken at
1665 a high speed frame rate with reduced resolution. Except for the SMD camera
1666 where images are frozen by the short 150 ns illumination laser pulses, all other

1667 images are arrested by the short adjustable electronic exposure time of $10 \sim$
1668 $50 \mu s$ set on the CCDs.

1669 Synchronized short laser light pulses are used to illuminate the target and
1670 freeze the motion of the jet after the impact of the proton beam. For SMD cam-
1671 era, the mask reduces the photosensitive area to 0.03 of the nominal pixel area.
1672 The quantum efficiency of the photo-resistive area is 0.18 at 800 nm, and the
1673 pixel fill is 200000 electrons. Therefore, a full exposure of a frame of the CCD
1674 therefore requires $(960)^2 \times 200000 / 0.03 / 0.18 \approx 3.4 \times 10^{13}$ photons or 10 Watts
1675 for 800 nm photons. For FastVision camera, the sensor is 1280×1024 pixel
1676 (1.03 megapixel) of CCD of total area $15.36 \times 12.29 mm^2$ in 8 bits at 500 frames
1677 per second (10 bits at 400 frames per second). Maximum frame rate is 500,000
1678 at 1×1280 . The mask reduces the photosensitive area to 0.4 of the nominal
1679 pixel area. Based on the estimation of required photons, a full exposure of a
1680 frame of the CCD therefore requires $1280 \times 1024 \times 200000 / 0.4 / 0.18 \approx 3 \times 10^{12}$
1681 photons or 1 Watts for 800 nm photons.

1682 Optical light pulses are sent through 15 meters of multi-mode illumination
1683 fibers. The light sources used in the experiment are all Class 4 lasers, emit-
1684 ting at wavelengths of 808 to 850 nm. Three lasers are capable of emitting a
1685 peak optical power of 1 Watt (JDS Uniphase SDL-2300-L2) driven by three
1686 independent current drivers (ThorLabs LDC220C). These 1 Watt lasers can be
1687 operated from CW to a minimum programmable pulse width of $1 \mu s$ limited by
1688 the trigger logic pulse. The 4th laser emits at a peak optical power of 25 Watt
1689 (Bright Solution BDL20-808-F6) limited by the pulsed current driver (Avtech

1690 AXOZ-A1A-B). It provides a current pulse of 150 ns and is capable of running
1691 at the maximum 1 MHz repetition rate, i.e. a frame rate of 1 μ s/frame.

1692 The complete transmission of the imaging system is ~ 0.2 per Viewport
1693 channel, including 0.85 for the 15 meter long illumination fiber, 0.86 for the
1694 sapphire ball lens, 0.86 for each pass of the sapphire Viewport, 0.91 for the
1695 retro-reflector, 0.67 for the 10 meter long imaging fiber, and 0.86 for the grin
1696 lens and the relay lens. For the SMD camera, the imaging circle filled $\pi/4$
1697 of the CCD array. A measured output energy of 3.5 μ J/pulse is obtained
1698 from the Bright Solution (BDL20-808-F6) laser illumination light source for
1699 Viewport 2. Therefore the calculated number of photons impinging on the
1700 SMD camera reaches 4.2×10^6 photons/pixel. After taking into account the
1701 18% quantum efficiency of the CCD, 7.5×10^5 photoelectrons are generated at
1702 the full illumination intensity. Since the SMD camera has full well capacity of
1703 $2.2 \times 10^5 e^-$, there is a factor of ~ 3 on the optical power budget reserved for
1704 unanticipated optical power loss and for overcoming the possible attenuation
1705 due to ionization radiation. Similar calculations for Viewport channels 1 and 3
1706 give a factor of ~ 10 on the optical power budget. This larger factor is mostly
1707 due to the long, 10 μ s, exposure time set on the FastVision cameras. Overall,
1708 the imaging system is designed to have sufficient optical power budget for the
1709 illumination of each Viewport throughout the entire experiment.

1710 **3.1.2.4 *radiation-hardness***

1711 Because of the high radiation level in the beam tunnel and the activation
1712 of the mercury after the proton beam interactions, all optics placed inside the
1713 interaction beam tunnel are required to be radiation-hard. One complete set of
1714 optics was selected for radiation resistance test done at CERN. This complete
1715 set of optics included an Au-coated reflector, sapphire window, illumination
1716 fiber, imaging fiber, and Grin objective lens. The experiment has anticipated a
1717 total of 200 proton pulses at 14 and 24 GeV with a total of $\sim 3 \times 10^{15}$ protons.
1718 The calculated total radiation reaches ~ 1 Mrad equivalent radiation dose.
1719 Therefore, all optics except the grin objective lens were irradiated at CERN
1720 to a lower energy 1.4 GeV proton beam but up to an equivalent radiation dose
1721 of 5×10^{15} protons. Because we missed an opportunity to deliver the grin lens
1722 to the CERN irradiation facility, the grin objective lens was instead irradiated
1723 at BNL using a Co-60 source up to a total dose of ~ 3 Mrad.
1724 The reflectance of the Au-coated reflector and the transmittance of all other
1725 optics are measured at the wavelength of 830 nm before and after irradiation.
1726 Table 3.2 shows the effects of irradiation up to an equivalent radiation dose of
1727 1 Mrad on the reflectance and transmittance of the components of the optical
1728 diagnostic system. No noticeable change in the reflectance was observed on the
1729 Au-coated reflector even though the substrate of the reflector has turned nearly
1730 opaque. The sapphire, 5 meter long of illumination fiber, and 0.3 meter long of
1731 imaging fiber do not show any additional insertion loss. They are all radiation
1732 hard up to a 1 Mrad dose. However, the small grin objective lens did suffer

1733 radiation damage resulting in a 0.73 transmission. This tiny grin objective lens
1734 is made of silver-ion exchanged index modification internal to a glass substrate.
1735 Therefore it was not anticipated to have a high radiation resistance. However,
1736 it is well known that although glass (and silica fibers) lose its transmission in
1737 the visible wavelengths, near infrared (NIR) light can still has adequate light
1738 throughput for some applications (Kakuta, 1999). This is one of the reason we
1739 select NIR rather than visible laser light for back-illumination of the mercury
1740 jet. Since the back-illuminated NIR light passes the grin objective only once,
1741 the 0.27 transmission loss over the entire experiment is tolerable and can be
1742 recovered with the present designed laser capability. We should note that the
1743 integrity of the imaging properties of the grin lens was unchanged, i.e. no
1744 image distortion was observed after the 1 Mrad radiation resistance test.

1745 **3.1.2.5 *scintillating fiber channel***

1746 A jacketed 2 meter long 1 mm diameter blue emitting scintillating fiber is
1747 attached along with the imaging head to register gamma emission during the
1748 proton beam and mercury jet interaction. A 12 meter long 1 mm diameter
1749 fiber patch-cord (ThorLabs BFH37-1000) carries the blue scintillated light
1750 signal and is fiber-coupled to an Avalanche photodiode (ThorLabs APD210),
1751 designated as channel 0. The overall transmission at the center wavelength of
1752 480 nm of the fiber patch-cord is measured to be 0.77. The scintillating signal
1753 trace is displayed on an oscilloscope and data can be retrieved remotely from
1754 the control room. This scintillating signal serves to confirm the arrival of the

1755 proton beam and has the potential to extract the proton intensity from the
1756 scintillating signal pulse level.

1757 **3.1.3 Schematic of electronic trigger and high speed** 1758 **camera control**

1759 Because we are using several high speed cameras from different vendors, we
1760 must use separate camera control software for each camera. The limitation on
1761 their exposure time also requires two different set of illumination laser pulse
1762 trains. A master trigger pulse, synchronized to the arrival of the proton bunch,
1763 is delivered to trigger the mercury loop system, the solenoid magnet system,
1764 and the optical diagnostic system together. The mercury jet reaches its steady
1765 state for 1 second when the solenoid magnet reaches the highest magnetic
1766 induction field of 15 T. However, there is a significantly long time lag of ~ 10
1767 seconds for the solenoid system to power up to its full capacity. Therefore,
1768 the master trigger signal is first sent to a digital delay generator (Stanford
1769 Research DG535) to provide a sufficient long delay to synchronize with all
1770 other electronic components. These relative and absolute delays are measured
1771 by an oscilloscope. By adjusting each independent delay channel, complete
1772 synchronization of all cameras with the pulsing of the laser light sources can
1773 be achieved and verified by comparing the bright/dark image intensities of
1774 each frame of each CCD.

1775 Fig. 3.5 shows the two sets of pulse sequences used to simultaneously trigger
1776 all cameras. The 25W infrared laser consisted of a 17 pulse sequence with a

1777 pulse width of 150ns. This determines the exposure time of the SMD camera
1778 on the Viewport 2. The laser pulse period is set to match the frame rate of
1779 the images. The SMD camera collects 16 frames of image. Fig. 3.6 shows
1780 the traced signals on an oscilloscope when the beam and the beam triggering
1781 are delivered. After the master trigger from the synchrotron is delivered at
1782 time $t = 0$, the proton beam comes in $\sim 3 \mu\text{s}$. The photodiode response
1783 from scintillating fiber has a 20 ns rise time and the level indicates the beam
1784 intensity and beam position. The scintillating fiber signal gives the beam
1785 arrival time. Therefore, it is possible to set the trigger timing for the cameras
1786 and laser driver inputs, which is $\sim 2 \mu\text{s}$ after the master trigger from the
1787 proton synchrotron.

1788 Three 1 Watt lasers pulsed to a 0.5 second duration are used to indepen-
1789 dently illuminate Viewport 1, Viewport 3, and Viewport 4, respectively. Typ-
1790 ically the FastVision and Olympus cameras continuously collect 220 frames of
1791 images. The exposure times on the cameras are set at $10 \sim 50 \mu\text{s}$ respectively
1792 to give a sharp image quality. Although the sharpness of images increases with
1793 reduced exposure time, much more light is required for illumination. There-
1794 fore, a trade off between exposure time and laser intensity is made. On the
1795 contrary, the exposure time for SMD camera is determined by the laser pulse
1796 width. As the pulse width of the laser decreases, the laser intensity also de-
1797 creases. In order to utilize the maximum allowable intensity of the 25W laser,
1798 the maximum pulse width of $0.15 \mu\text{s}$ is used. This pulse width should not
1799 seriously jeopardize the image quality even running at its highest frame rate

1800 of 1 μ s/frame. A schematic diagram linking all cameras, triggering electron-
1801 ics, and controlling computers is shown in Fig. 3.7. 2 desktops reside in the
1802 control room to master the optical diagnostics system. All other electronics
1803 and desktops are placed in the TT2 tunnel adjacent to the interaction beam
1804 tunnel TT2A.

1805 **3.2 Windows Consideration as Viewports for** 1806 **Observation**

1807 The mercury jet target is observed through four windows. These windows
1808 must contain any possible spray of mercury due to intense beam energy depo-
1809 sition, and remain transparent after a radiation dose from the interaction of
1810 beam and mercury.

1811 **3.2.1 Fiducial mark on windows**

1812 We put fiducial mark on each sapphire window to use the magnitude of the
1813 referenced length. The size of fiducial on the back and front windows is varying
1814 on images according to the changing field of view. i.e, the back fiducial looks
1815 smaller than the front fiducial. Fig. 3.8 shows the artificially marked fiducial
1816 on the sapphire window. It gives referencing length scale when we measure
1817 the size of jet, velocity, rotation of windows, and the location of magnetic axis
1818 on images.

1819 3.2.2 Impact resistance test

1820 We used sapphire windows to obtain enough strength and did surface coat-
1821 ing on both sides for anti-reflection at 800nm wavelength. In order to check
1822 the survival from mercury droplet impact, we tested sapphire window using a
1823 paint ball gun. A paint ball is a 2.75 gram sphere of radius 8.6 mm containing
1824 a colored gel that readily “splats” on impact. The velocity of a paint ball was
1825 95m/s. The ratio of the force from a paint ball to that due to the dispersal of
1826 the entire mercury jet by the proton beam is

$$1827 \frac{F_{\text{paintball}}}{F_{\text{mercury}}} = \frac{m_{\text{paintball}} v_{\text{paintball}}^2 r_{\text{mercury}}}{m_{\text{mercury}} v_{\text{mercury}}^2 r_{\text{paintball}}} . \quad (3.6)$$

1829 The momentum of the paint ball is the same as that of a 7 mm diameter
1830 mercury drop at 95 m/s. The sapphire window survived in the test.

1831 3.2.3 Pressure leaking test of sapphire windows

1832 The primary containment is mostly welded and the window ports are sealed
1833 with rubber gaskets (BUNA-N). Each window is sealed with two sheets of
1834 rubber gaskets per port. 21 psi is loaded inside the primary containment to
1835 check the sealing of the primary containment. To locate leaks, a Metheson
1836 8850 flammable gas sniffer, which has a 5ppm sensitivity, and Ar/Methane
1837 (90 % / 10 %) was used. All of 8 windows survived the 21 psi pressure for
1838 over 17 hours.

1839 **3.3 Integrated Experimental Setup for High** 1840 **Power Target**

1841 **3.3.1 Mercury loop system in solenoid magnet**

1842 The cross-section and actual equipment for the mercury system with high
1843 field solenoid magnet is shown in Fig. 3.9. The horizontal line in Fig. 3.9(a)
1844 represents the proton beam. The Hg jet, which is ejected from right to left in
1845 Fig. 3.9(a), co-propagates with the proton beam. Four Viewports are shown
1846 within the solenoid bore, which represent viewing locations for observation of
1847 the Hg jet within its primary containment vessel (see Fig. 1.3). Viewport 2 is
1848 positioned at the center of the solenoid and is the location where the center
1849 of the proton beam interacts with the Hg jet. The Hg system provides for
1850 double containment vessel of the hazardous liquid metal, and can be inserted
1851 or removed from the solenoid bore without disassembly. A hydraulic syringe
1852 pump, with a piston velocity of 3 cm/s was used to pulse the mercury jet. This
1853 pump minimizes the heat added to the Hg as opposed to a centrifugal pump.
1854 The syringe pump also reduces the discharge pressure which is the limitation
1855 of a centrifugal pump. The Hg system provides a jet duration of a ~ 3 seconds
1856 of constant velocity profile. A total of 180 kg of Hg is loaded in the system.
1857 A 30 KW, 200 bar hydraulic power unit drives the syringe pump.

1858 The pulsed solenoid incorporates a magnetic induction field ramp up of 10
1859 seconds and is capable of sustaining its peak field for a duration of approxi-
1860 mately 1 second. A 5.5 MW, 700 V power supply delivers 7500 A of current

1861 to pulse the solenoid. The magnet is cryogenically cooled to 77 K prior to
1862 operation and warms up by 30 K during pulsing due to 30 MJ coil heating.
1863 Therefore, a 30 minute cooling time is needed for each single shot. The mag-
1864 netic axis is positioned at an angle of 67 milliradian to the proton beam, with
1865 the tilt provided by a common baseplate supporting all the equipment (see
1866 Fig. 3.9(a)). The applied magnetic induction field has been measured with a
1867 gaussmeter placed both perpendicular and parallel to the magnetic induction
1868 field. The relationship between the measured magnetic induction field and
1869 the applied solenoid current was mapped to deduce the maximum magnetic
1870 induction field at the center of the solenoid. It was found that the maximum
1871 magnetic induction field reached 15 T at Plasma Science and Fusion Center
1872 in Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

1873 **3.3.1.1 *the considerations in nozzle design***

1874 Better yields of low energy pions are obtained from the mercury jet target
1875 when the proton beam and target are tilted with respect to the axis of the
1876 capture solenoid magnet. Monte Carlo simulations have indicated that a tilt
1877 angle of about 100 milliradian between the mercury jet and the proton beam
1878 is optimal (Mokhov, 2000). However, jet motion in a magnetic induction field
1879 behaves differently, depending on the angle between the axis of the magnet and
1880 that of the jet, as a result of the differences in the magnitude of the compo-
1881 nents of the magnetic induction field (Samulyak, 2006). As the crossing angle
1882 increases, the transverse component of the magnetic induction field increases,

1883 but with no significant change in the longitudinal component. The increase in
1884 the transverse component of the magnetic induction field raises the induced
1885 current on the Hg jet. Therefore, the angle of the Hg jet is launched at 33
1886 milliradian with respect to the axis of the magnet, resulting in an interaction
1887 region about 30 cm long in case of a 1 cm diameter mercury jet with a 1.5 mm
1888 RMS diameter of proton beam. Since the proton beam in TT2A beamline at
1889 CERN is horizontal, the mercury jet should make a 34 milliradian angle with
1890 respect to the proton beam axis, and the magnetic axis should make an angle
1891 of 67 milliradian with respect to the proton beam. The mercury will flow from
1892 the upstream end of the magnet to the downstream end of the magnet. The
1893 jet velocity is designed to be 20 m/s and the center of the jet to intersect the
1894 center of the proton beam at center of magnet.

1895 **3.3.2 Water jet observation for nozzle performance test**

1896 Prior to mercury injection in the primary at Oak Ridge National Labora-
1897 tory(ORNL), extensive optical diagnostics were carried out by pulsing water
1898 jets in the system using 4 different types of nozzle configurations. One nozzle
1899 showed the most stable shape of jet motion with fairly uniform velocity, ~ 10
1900 mm diameter and 20m/s respectively.

1901 Due to the spray and wetting of water on the interior of windows, only ambigu-
1902 ous shadow of the water jet was observed. A clear surface motion is required
1903 in order to obtain accurate velocity measurement. Therefore, only qualitative
1904 diagnostics was made on the water jet. The field of view of each Viewport is \sim

1905 50 mm. The diameter of the jet is measured by overlaying a grid of referenced
1906 field of view onto the images. The time lapse of each frame is read from the
1907 camera frame rates. The trajectory of the jet between several frames can then
1908 be measured and the velocity of the jet surface motion is estimated.
1909 These measurements of the water jet tests were done at ORNL. The observa-
1910 tions led us to select the design of the final nozzle for the subsequent jet runs.
1911 It was fabricated from Titanium and the assembly was anodized for electrical
1912 insulation.

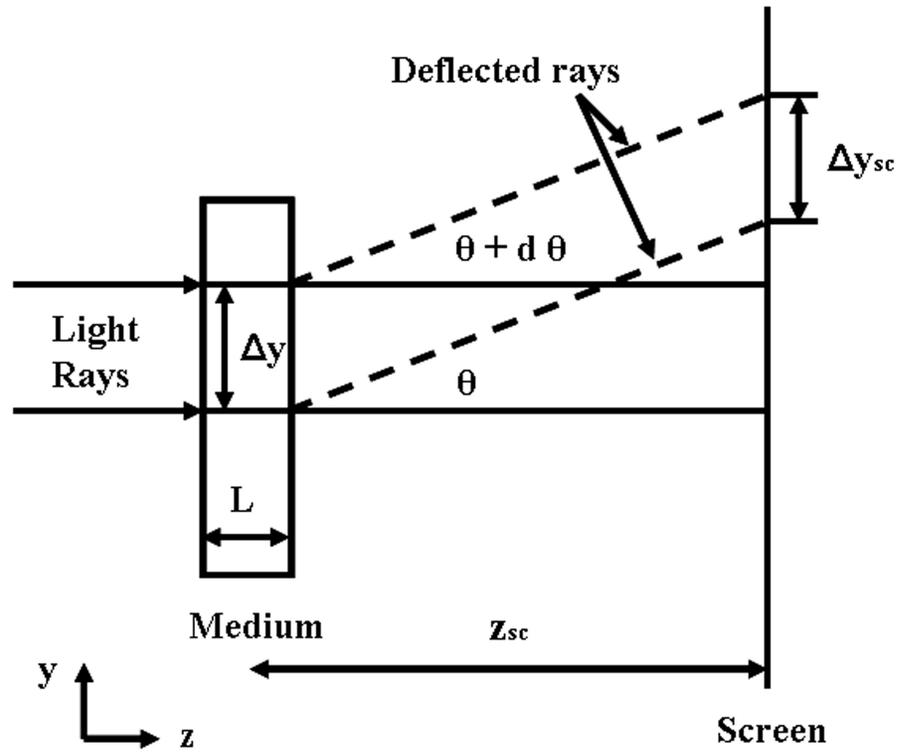


Figure 3.1: Displacement of light beam for shadowgraph.

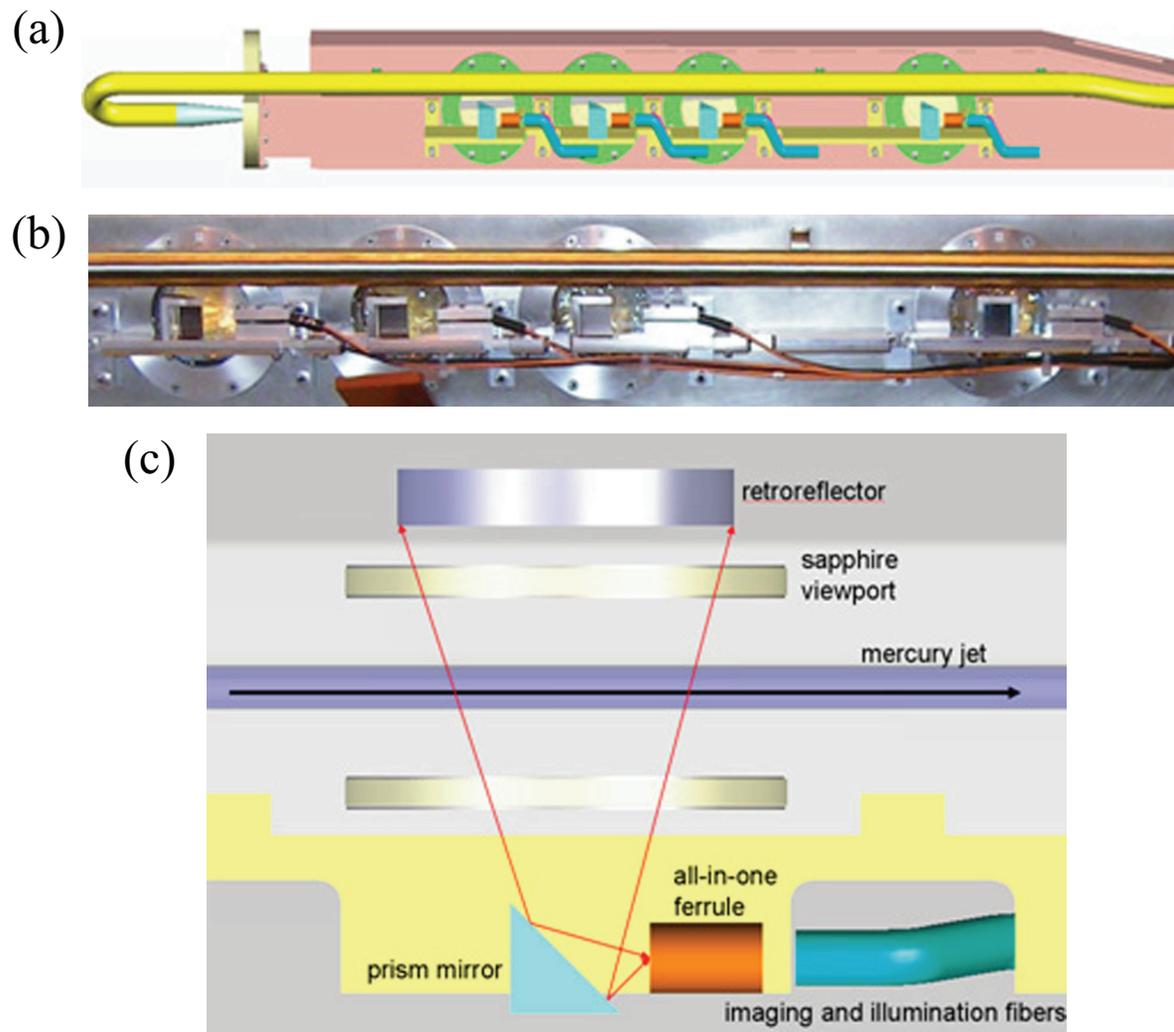


Figure 3.2: Design of optical layout and installation of 4 Viewports of primary containment vessel. a.) Conceptual integration of optics to primary containment vessel. b.) Photograph of installation of optics to primary containment vessel. c.) Schematic layout of optical components.

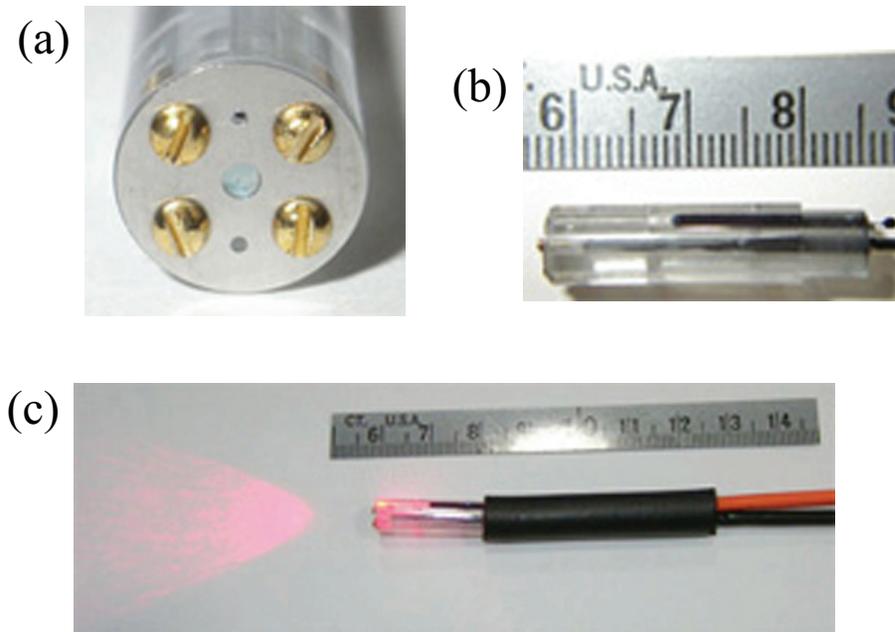


Figure 3.3: Photograph of optical head assembly and its illumination of laser. a.) Front view of optical head assembly. b.) Side view of optical head assembly. c.) Illumination of fiber-optics head assembly.

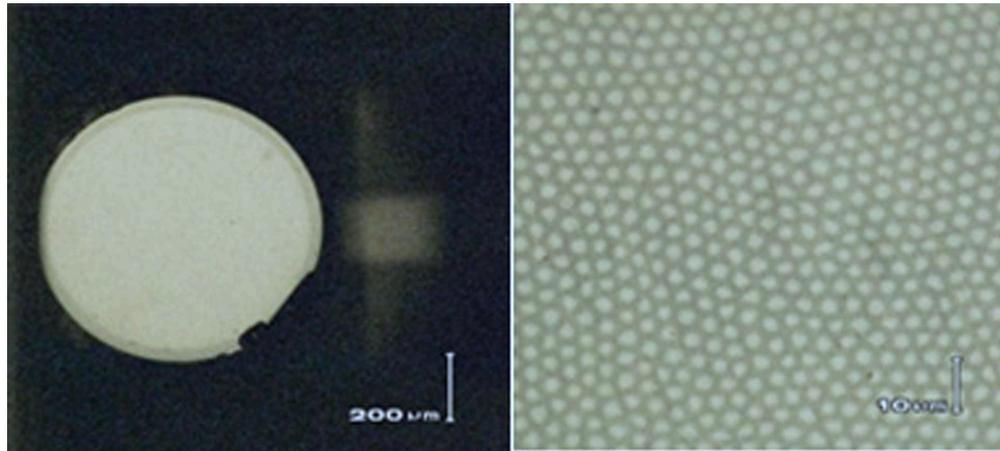


Figure 3.4: Polished fiber end, 50X and 800X magnifications, respectively

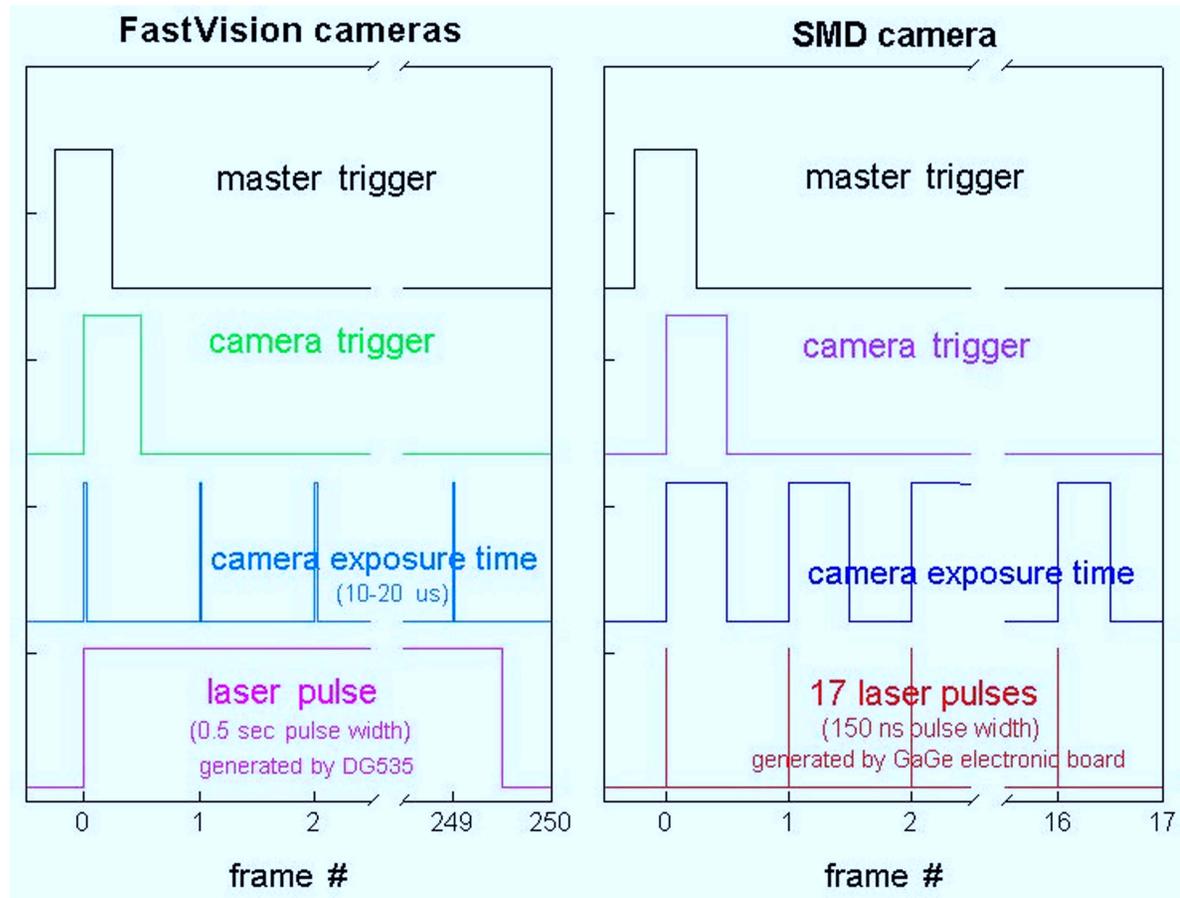


Figure 3.5: Schematic of synchronized signal of high speed camera and laser pulse.

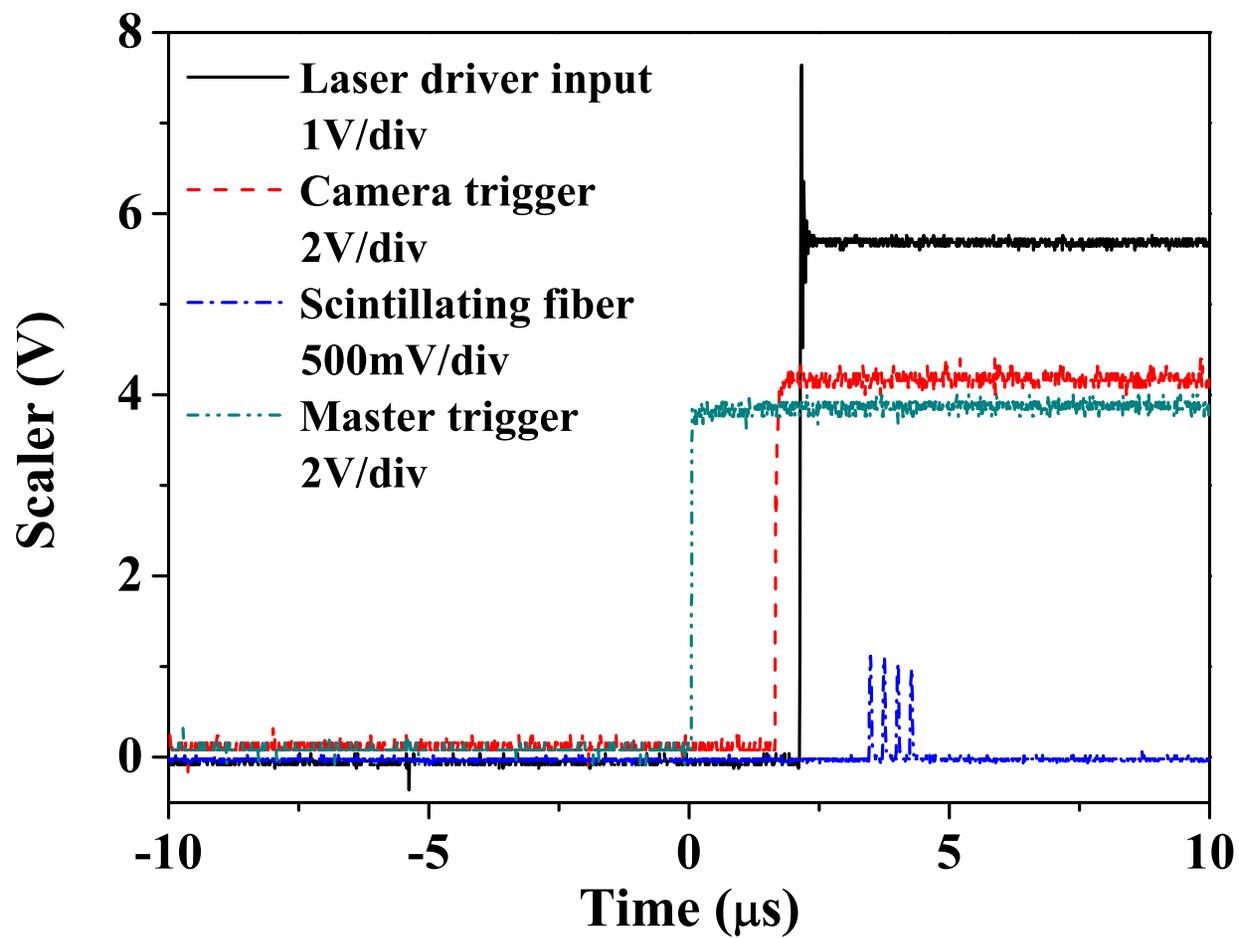


Figure 3.6: The triggering time for high speed camera upon beam arrival.

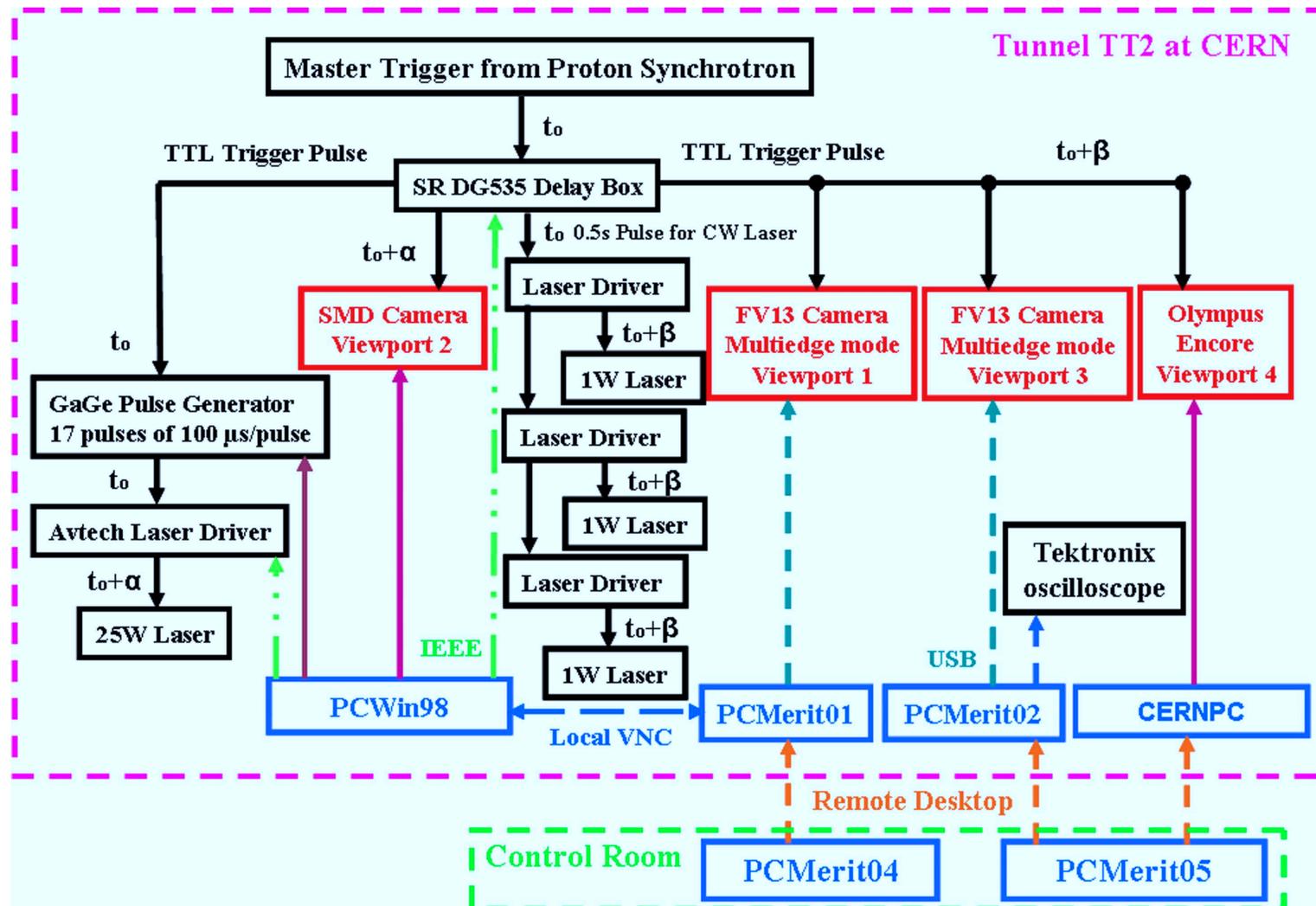


Figure 3.7: Schematic of electrical triggering and high speed camera control in tunnel for experiment.

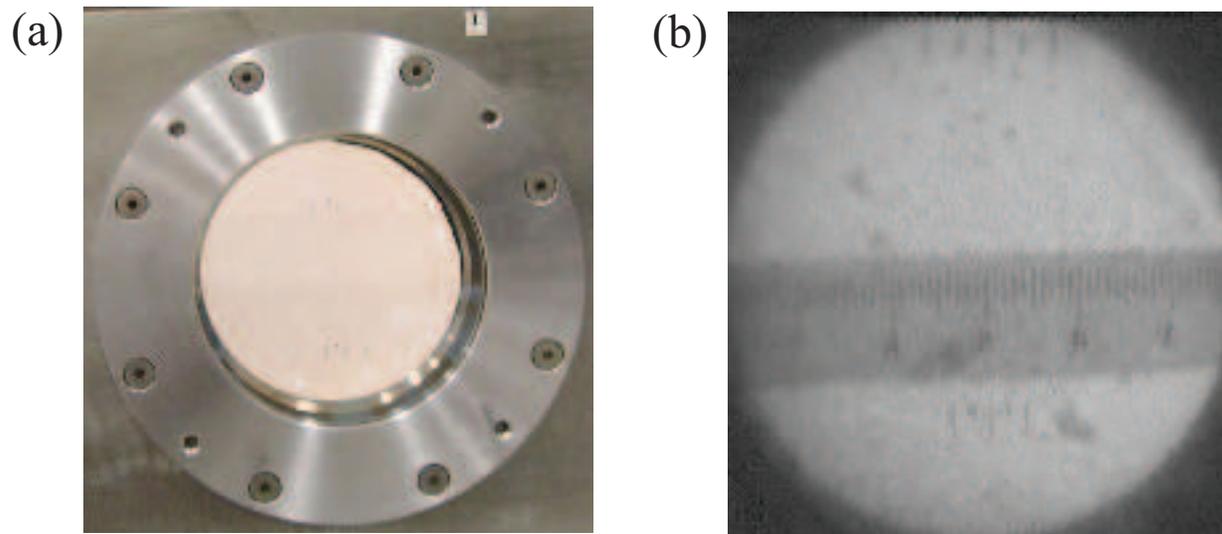


Figure 3.8: Top fiducial on the front window and bottom fiducial on the rear window. a.) Photo of fiducial on the sapphire window assembled in Viewport. b.) Image of fiducial captured by camera.

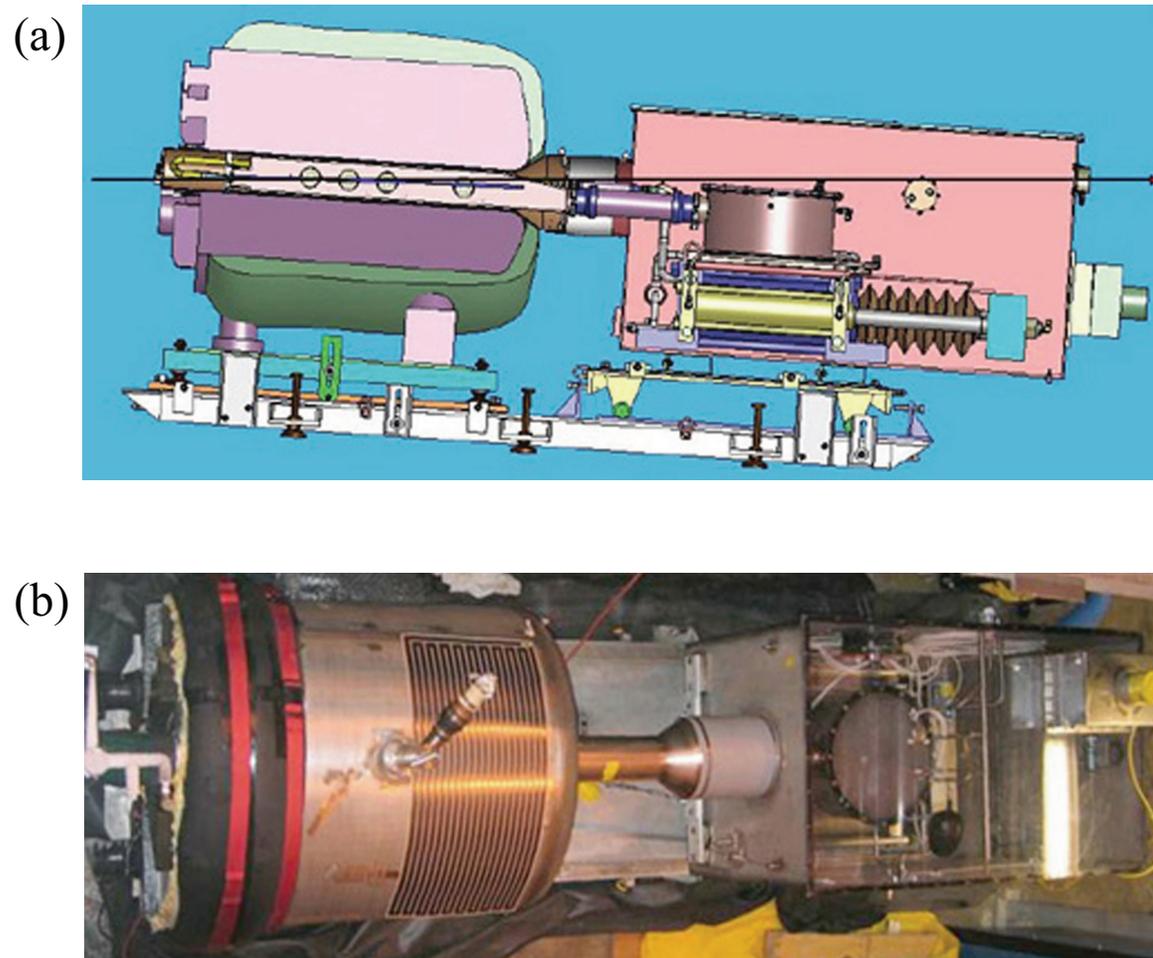


Figure 3.9: Photographs of the entire MERIT experiment. a.) Sectional side view of mercury loop system integrated with 15 T solenoid magnet. b.) Fabricated mercury loop system assembled with 15 T solenoid magnet (Top view).

Table 3.1: Specifications of high speed cameras.

Attributes	SMD 64KIM	FastVision	Olympus Encore PCI 8000S
CCD chip size	13.4 mm \times 13.4 mm	15.4 mm \times 12.3 mm	1/3 inch
Pixels	960 \times 960	1280 \times 1024	480 \times 420
Pixel size	14 μm	12 μm	13 μm
Single frame	240 \times 240	1280 \times 1000	480 \times 420
Maximum frame rate	1 MHz ¹	0.5 kHz ²	4 kHz ³
Full well Capacity	220,000 e^-	\sim 1000 LSB/lux-sec	-
ADC	12 bit	8 bit	8 bit

¹ 16 frames.

² at full resolution.

³ 12.5 μs electronic shutter, with reduced frame size.

Table 3.2: Effects of irradiation up to an equivalent radiation dose of 1 Mrad on the reflectance and transmittance of the components of the optical diagnostic system. Reflectance is inferred on the Au-coated mirror and transmittance is inferred on all other components.

Optical component	Before radiation	After radiation	% difference
Large Au-coated mirror	0.91	0.92	no change
Sapphire window(1-mm)	0.86	0.87	no change
Illumination fiber(5m)	1	1.02	no change
Imaging fiber (30 cm)	0.67	0.71	no change
Grin lens	0.90	0.66	73 %

1913 Chapter 4

1914 Experimental Investigation of 1915 Mercury Jet Flow in Magnetic 1916 Fields

1917

1918 In this chapter, the jet behavior in magnetic field are investigated. To do
1919 this, the collected images are read digitally and the characteristic jet param-
1920 eters are evaluated based on the probability approach. It effectively diagnoses
1921 the jet condition on each collected image. Jet deformation such as the free jet
1922 surface deformation and surface stabilization is investigated by measuring the
1923 pixels on the collected images based on 2-D shadow photography. Aa a re-
1924 sult, we will discuss the magnetic field effect to the dynamic behavior of freely
1925 moving jet in a solenoid magnetic field. The driving pressure of mercury flow
1926 entering inlet pipe is measured to monitor the effect of the magnetic field and
1927 assure if the input condition for driving the jet is affected. In order to diagnose
1928 the flow rate, the flow velocity in magnetic field is discussed and the deflection
1929 of jet size in various magnetic field is investigated. Based on the observed flow
1930 rate of jet, the shape of jet is suggested for the energy deposition calculation

1931 by proton beam interaction with Hg jet target.

1932 **4.1 Image Analysis for Data Reduction**

1933 **4.1.1 Image acquisition**

1934 ~ 360 complete integrated tests (i.e., with magnet, proton beam, Hg loop
1935 system, and optical diagnostic system) were conducted at CERN (European
1936 Organization for Nuclear Research) with various values of the proton beam
1937 structure (8 harmonic and 16 hamonic) and the beam intensity up to 30×10^{12}
1938 protons and the beam energy (14 Gev/c and 24 GeV/c) and the the magnetic
1939 field (0T, 5T, 7T, 10T, and 15T) and two Hg jet velocities (15 m/s and 20
1940 m/s). Fig. 4.4 and 4.5 are representative optical diagnostic results collected by
1941 the 3 cameras, with and without a magnetic induction field at Plasma Science
1942 and Fusion Center in Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Note that the
1943 Olympus Encore PCI 8000S camera for Viewport 4 was integrated in the beam
1944 interacting target study done at CERN.

1945 The current in the magnet system generates heat, which is cryogenically
1946 removed using liquid nitrogen. As the magnet cools down, all Viewports be-
1947 come foggy up due to condensation. It was found out that $\sim 0.5 \ell$ of water
1948 (from nozzle performance test at Oak Ridge National Laboratory) was not
1949 removed from the system prior to loading Hg. Flexible heater strips were
1950 installed both on the exterior of the primary containment vessel and on the
1951 snout in order to prevent the condensation of the humid air on the Viewports.
1952 Although residual Hg droplets in sizes less than 1 mm often adhere to the

1953 sapphire Viewports after every shot, jet motion with adequate image quality
1954 could still be collected.

1955 **4.1.2 Image processing**

1956 To measure the shape of the jet, 8 and 12 bit grey scaled TIF images are
1957 converted into digital forms. Background images are subtracted to reject the
1958 noise in the image digitization process. The residual data is then transformed
1959 into a 2 bit scaled image. Fig. 4.1 shows the collected image and its trans-
1960 formed 2 bit scaled image. Only the black and white colored pixels in the 2
1961 bit depth images are used to differentiate the shadow of the jet and the back-
1962 ground. Due to the image quality caused by the Hg droplet on window and
1963 the quality in fiber optic system, the noise such as black dots exists. A thresh-
1964 old is adjusted according to Otsu's method to highlight the interface between
1965 the mercury and background (Otsu, 1979). Otsu's method selects the thresh-
1966 old by minimizing the within-class variance and maximizing the between-class
1967 variance of the two groups of pixels separated by the thresholding operator.
1968 Otsu's method, which relies on the assumption that all image pixels belong to
1969 one of two classes, background or foreground, has been shown to be efficient
1970 in image segmentation for bi-level thresholding.

1971 Fig. 4.2 show the sensitivity of 2 bit scaled image conversion to the mea-
1972 surement of jet height using Otsu's method. As the threshold level increases,
1973 the mean value of the jet height as well as the σ value of the jet height in mea-
1974 surement is approaching an asymptotic level. The optimally selected threshold

1975 value by the Otsu's method in this example is 0.35.

1976 The Hg jet was observed at upstream (Viewport 1), midstream (Viewport
1977 2), and downstream (Viewport 3) locations from the nozzle exit. 220 images
1978 are collected at each run for both the upstream and downstream locations,
1979 with an image size of 1280×1000 pixels. The most probable transverse
1980 jet height within the longitudinal pixel range of 300 to 1000 is shown in the
1981 histogram of Fig. 4.3(a). Note that within this range, the transverse jet height
1982 probability P is obtained by counting the number of longitudinal pixel events
1983 in the jet image. If z denotes the transverse direction (in terms of pixels), the
1984 histogram in Fig. 4.3(a) can be written as (Eqn. (4.1)) using the least square
1985 curve-fairing approach:

1986

1987
$$P(z) = P_1 \frac{1}{\sqrt{2\pi}\sigma_1} e^{-\frac{(z-\mu_1)^2}{2\sigma_1^2}} + P_2 \frac{1}{\sqrt{2\pi}\sigma_2} e^{-\frac{(z-\mu_2)^2}{2\sigma_2^2}}, \quad (4.1)$$

1988 where μ_1, μ_2 are the means, σ_1, σ_2 are the standard deviations, and P_1, P_2
1989 are the a-priori count of the histogram distribution. Note that, in pixel units,
1990 $\mu_1=386$, $\mu_2=401$, $\sigma_1=3.8$, and $\sigma_2=21.6$. The number of background events
1991 (i.e., outside of the jet) is always larger than that within the jet because the
1992 portion of bright background on each image is larger than that of the black
1993 jet shadow. The distribution on the left in Fig. 4.3(a) (i.e., $0 < z < 200$)
1994 represents the background pixels and is not included in the faired curve in
1995 Fig. 4.3(b).

1996 On the other hand, rather than using the fitting of the histogram of number
1997 of events, the number of pixels corresponding to the jet height is counted within

1998 the longitudinal pixel range of 300 to 1000. Each counted pixel numbers are
 1999 directly average to give a jet height measurement and then added up over \sim
 2000 200 images for 1 jet shot, where the time elapse corresponds to ~ 0.4 s at
 2001 Viewport 1 and 3. Multiple shots are then used to add up all of the counted
 2002 vertical jet height. The average of the individually counted vertical pixels is
 2003 given to indicate the nominal jet height. In a mathematical form, the direct
 2004 averaging method is described as Eqn. (4.2) and its measurement is shown at
 2005 Fig. 4.7 (b).

2006

$$D_{jet} = \frac{1}{i + j + k} \sum_1^i \sum_1^j \sum_1^k N_{vertical} \quad (4.2)$$

2007

2008 where D_{jet} and $N_{vertical}$ denote the averaged vertical jet height and a in-
 2009 dividually counted number of vertical pixels respectively. i, j, k represent the
 2010 number of shots, images in a shot, and vertical lines in a image respectively.

2011

2012 On Viewport 2, 16 image files are collected at each run, with an image size
 2013 of 316×316 pixels. The images are analyzed in the same manner as described
 2014 above. Viewports 1 and 3 give the same resolution for the images: $1280 \times$
 2015 1000. Thus, no image re-scaling is needed when comparing the pixel size for
 2016 these images. However, Viewport 2 gives a resolution of 316×316 . Based on
 2017 the 1 cm scale fiducial mark on the exterior of all Viewports, all images taken
 2018 on this Viewport are re-scaled to match the resolution of Viewport 1 prior to
 comparison.

2019 **4.1.3 Study on the scaling length and the location of**
2020 **center of window**

2021 In order to relate the lengths on the collected images at each Viewport,
2022 the pixel length on the images has to be investigated. Since the image size
2023 corresponds to the CCD size, any discrepancy in horizontal and vertical pixel
2024 size is not considered. Viewports 1 and 3 give the same resolution for the
2025 images: 1280×1000 . Thus, no image re-scaling is actually needed when com-
2026 paring the pixel size for these images but did the scaling to see any difference
2027 on the image length of Viewport 1 and Viewport 3. The fiducial length on the
2028 top front window and the bottom back window is measured and then inter-
2029 polated to get the length at the mid-span on the primary containment. The
2030 interpolated pixel length at the mid-span corresponds to 1 cm at the mi-span
2031 of primary containment. Thus, in Viewport 3, a pixel length at the mid-span
2032 where the jet is moving is approximated ~ 0.05 mm. Same scaling was done at
2033 images in Viewport 3. The ratio of the pixel length in Viewport 3 to Viewport
2034 1 is 1.06.

2035 Viewport 2 gives a resolution of 245×252 . Based on the 1 cm scale fidu-
2036 cial mark on the exterior of all Viewports, all images taken on this Viewport
2037 are re-scaled to match the resolution of Viewport 1 prior to comparison. A
2038 pixel length at the mid-span is approximated ~ 0.21 mm. Viewport 4 gives
2039 a different resolution of images depending on the frame rate setting but typ-
2040 ically the resolutions of 320×280 was used. A pixel length at the mid-span
2041 is approximated ~ 0.21 mm, which is same with Viewport 2.

2042 The distance of the center position between the fiducial and the window is
2043 0.75 inch apart. In order to locate the center of the window at the mid-span,
2044 the positions where 0.75 inch is apart from the top fiducial and bottom fiducial
2045 is found on each image and then the averaged difference in the located position
2046 is considered as the center of window.

2047 Based on these scaling study, the measurement is performed for the fol-
2048 lowing investigation. The measurement is averaged for ~ 200 images to give
2049 a result of the following investigation and the standard deviation is also cal-
2050 culated for the individual measurement respectively. Based on the standard
2051 deviation and the number of events, the error bar, σ/\sqrt{N} , is calculated to give
2052 error estimation for each measurement.

2053 **4.2 Motion of Mercury Jet and Stability in** 2054 **Magnetic Field**

2055 **4.2.1 Jet deflection and surface flattening**

2056 When the jet is injected without an applied magnetic field, it is difficult
2057 to discern the jet surface because of blockage by Hg droplets on the win-
2058 dow. Therefore, some errors in the measurement exists (see images Fig. 4.4(a)
2059 through Fig. 4.4(c) and 4.5(a) through 4.5(c)). On the contrary, when a mag-
2060 netic field is applied, the measurement errors are significantly reduced, leading
2061 to significantly less intermittent jet boundaries.

2062 The inertial forces appear to dominate the jet movement when the jet
2063 velocity is 15 m/s. The turbulent jet motion is unstable but becomes stabilized

2064 as the magnetic field approaches 5 T. It has been reported that the radial force
2065 induced by the transverse component of magnetic field caused by the axially
2066 induced current due to the tilted jet angle can significantly increase the jet
2067 height (Gallardo *etal*, 2002). The phenomena of increasing jet thickness with
2068 high magnetic induction field is observed for the first time when the magnetic
2069 field exceeds 10T.

2070 The Fig. 4.7 (a) shows the jet height variation by the magnetic field
2071 strength and the jet height is measured by fitting the histogram of number
2072 of events resulted from the image processing. The standard error is used to
2073 give the error bar, where the standard deviation is divided by the number of
2074 samples. The Fig. 4.7 (b) shows the jet height measurement by direct aver-
2075 age of vertical jet height from scanned pixels on each image. The standard
2076 deviation is used to give the error bar. This two plot shows the extreme two
2077 conditions of evaluation of the measured jet height, but one can effectively
2078 observe the fluctuating amount relative to the nominal jet height according to
2079 the various magnetic fields.

2080 At a jet velocity of 15 m/s, the relatively low inertial force reduces the
2081 extent of turbulent fluctuation. For this case, the magnetic field does not
2082 significantly affect the dynamics of the jet until the magnetic field strength
2083 of ~ 5 T reaches. Consequently, the height of the jet decreases only slightly
2084 until 5T since the magnetic field reduces the fluctuating surfaces and the jet
2085 is more likely to elongate axially to the jet axis. The results shown in Fig. 4.4
2086 and 4.5 clearly suggest that the magnetic field has constrained (stabilized)

2087 the Hg jet flow by smoothing out the edges of the otherwise turbulent flow.
2088 At large number of the magnetic field (>10 T), stability is maintained at all
2089 Viewports. At 15 T, a larger height (cross sectional distortion) is observed on
2090 all Viewports.

2091 The fact that the Hg jet size is relatively reduced from 0 T to 5 T but
2092 increases from 10 T to 15 T suggests that the Hg jet might encounter a different
2093 type of instability at high field, namely a quadrupole effect. The quadrupole
2094 effect would alter the jet's circular cross-section to become elliptical. From
2095 the data obtained with a 15 m/s jet, the jet height at a 10 T is smaller
2096 than that at 15 T, which is manifested in the vertical elongation of the jet.
2097 However, the height at a 10 T is smaller than that at 5 T. The issues for such
2098 a behavior have to be addressed. There are two possibilities. First, the jet
2099 is elongating axially up to 10 T. The equivalence of hydrodynamic pressure
2100 with magnetic pressure is more dominantly affecting to the axial elongation of
2101 jet than the transverse pressure. Eqn. (2.76) shows the magnetohydrodynamic
2102 stress tensor, which indicates the ration of the axial pressure and the transverse
2103 pressure. The increasing axial pressure of jet is more elongating from 0 T to
2104 10 T. However, the transverse magnetic pressure becomes significant once the
2105 magnetic field exceeds 10 T. Thus, the jet at 15 T is experiencing the transverse
2106 deflection as well as axial deflection, but the the role of transverse deflection
2107 plays significantly on the behavior of jet. That can explain why the reduction
2108 of jet is appearing up to 10 T and then the expansion of jet is appearing at 15
2109 T.

2110 Second, the optical diagnostics depends only on the side sectional view of
2111 jet movement. The reduction of jet size on the minor axis of the elliptical
2112 core has to be accompanied by the gain in jet size on the major axis in order
2113 to satisfy the continuity condition in flow. In other words, the cross-sectional
2114 are in flow should be constant. Although the two dimensional nature of the
2115 image data does not distinguish between an elliptical cross section and a cir-
2116 cular one, occasional observation of a smaller jet thickness at 15 m/s with 10
2117 T field as opposed to a 5 T indicates that the jet cross section might vary
2118 between the major and minor axis of an elliptical core. It is important to note
2119 that within the axial distance of interest, the jet diameter is approximately
2120 constant. Therefore, references to "larger jet height" should be interpreted
2121 to mean larger distortions of the jet cross section. Since the jet and solenoid
2122 field are cylindrically symmetric, it is hard to estimate in what direction the
2123 jet is going to be distorted but the ratio of the deflection can be determined
2124 experimentally. The ratio also can be compared with the transverse magnetic
2125 pressure $B^2/2\mu$ considering the reversed direction of deflection on each plot.
2126 If then, the Fig. 4.7 (a) gives the deflection ratio with magnetic field in an in-
2127 creasing sequence from 0 T to 15 T approximately consistent with the ratio of
2128 magnetic pressure $B^2/2\mu$. Samulyak (2007) suggested that the deflection ratio
2129 of jet size $\Delta R/R_o$ is proportional to the magnitude \mathbf{B}_o^2/U . by using the devel-
2130 oped MHD code, where the governing MHD equations and free jet boundary
2131 condition including Maxwell's equations using low magnetic Reynolds approx-
2132 imation are employed and calculated the Hg jet deflection in magnetic field

2133 using a hybrid of Eulerian and Lagrangian method, so called Front tracking
2134 method. Fig. 4.8(a) shows the deflection ratio of Hg jet along the distance from
2135 nozzle at 10 T and 15 T magnetic field. As shown in Fig. 4.4 and Fig. 4.5,
2136 the magnetic field stabilizes the Hg jet surface so that the jet surface is getting
2137 flattened. In MHD simulation, constant 1 cm diameter of Hg jet is considered.
2138 Although the magnetic field causes the jet surface flattening, the nature of
2139 turbulence such as growth of jet size is observed in experiment. Therefore, in
2140 order to avoid such a turbulent nature between simulation and experiment,
2141 the ration of jet deflection ratio between 10 T and 15 T is evaluated to see the
2142 comparison of the magnetic field effect \mathbf{B}_o^2/U between Fig. 4.8(a) and Fig. 4.7
2143 (b), which is shown in Fig. 4.8(b). It shows somewhat consistency at upstream,
2144 but still the ratio diverges as the jet flows to downstream.

2145 As expected, jet motion in a magnetic field behaves differently, depending
2146 on the angle between the axis of magnet and the axis of jet, as a result of
2147 the differences in the magnitude of components of magnetic field (Samulyak,
2148 2006). Fig. 4.6(a) and 4.6(b) show the axial and radial components of the
2149 magnetic field in a solenoid. Fig. 4.6(c) and 4.6(d) show the transverse and
2150 longitudinal components of the magnetic field along the jet axis at different
2151 crossing angles. As the crossing angle increases, the transverse component of
2152 the magnetic field increases, but with no significant change in the longitudinal
2153 component of the magnetic field. An increase of the transverse component of
2154 the magnetic field raises the induced axial current on the Hg jet. Therefore,
2155 the angle of the Hg jet is launched at 33 milliradian with respect to the axis

2156 of solenoid magnet.

2157 The jet surface can readily be extracted from each collected image. The
2158 jet axis is approximated by fitting the averaged positions between top surface
2159 and bottom surface. This jet axis is moved with an offset until it interferes the
2160 top surface bottom surface. The amount of fluctuations of surface is measured
2161 by getting the difference between the fluctuation surfaces and the interfering
2162 jet axis on a RMS scale. Let $\delta(r, t)$ denotes the probability of turbulence at r ,
2163 such that δ is 0 in the non-turbulent fluid, where the background is considered
2164 here, and is 1 in the turbulent fluid, where the jet is considered here. Time av-
2165 erage of δ yields $\zeta(r)$, the intermittency factor at r . The turbulent fluctuations
2166 are produced by the intermittency effect and these fluctuations are significant
2167 for scalar quantities. The intermittency characteristics of the turbulence are
2168 the appropriate input to be used in defining rough surface for a scattering
2169 analysis. When the intermittency phenomenon is present, the conventional
2170 turbulent fluctuation is modified by the intermittency function and there is
2171 an additional contribution depending on the difference between the mean tur-
2172 bulent quantity and the non-turbulent quantity (Yen, 1967). However, the
2173 probability of the fluctuating jet surface area is introduced to define the in-
2174 termittency in the following work. The pixel information along the jet axis
2175 by changing the translational offset is added to represent the intermittency of
2176 jet on the top/bottom surface. The intermittency within the jet represents 1
2177 and it is gradually decrease to 0 at the background. The intermittency is be-
2178 tween 0 and 1 at the jet surface depending on the surface fluctuations. Fig. 4.9

2179 shows the intermittency as a function of magnetic field and time. Total eval-
2180 uated time is $160 \mu s$. Without magnetic field, the slope of intermittency at
2181 the jet surface is broad and it is oscillating as a function of time. With higher
2182 magnetic field, the slope of intermittency at the jet surface is more steep and
2183 it keeps same shape with respect to time. This result clearly tells that the
2184 magnetic field suppresses the fluctuation of jet surface.

2185 The Fig. 4.10 shows the measured fluctuations on the jet surface. Surface
2186 fluctuations is monotonically decreasing and the surface is flattened approx-
2187 imately at 5 T. The fluctuations at Viewport 3 (downstream) is larger than
2188 that at Viewport 1 (upstream) since the tendency to be more turbulent grows.
2189 The amount of fluctuations at top surface and bottom surface of jet is almost
2190 same, though the magnetic field is varied. Thus, the symmetry on the jet
2191 surface in terms of the surface variations such as fluctuations and wave am-
2192 plitude is valid. The amount of difference of surface fluctuations at Viewport
2193 1 and Viewport 3 becomes same. It indicates that the jet surface becomes
2194 flattened at 5 T in flow velocity 15 m/s. The decreased amount of surface
2195 fluctuation at Viewport 1 and Viewport 3 is ~ 0.5 and 1.5 mm RMS respec-
2196 tively. This explains why the jet height is reducing from 0 T to 5 T in Fig. 4.7
2197 (a). The magnetic field makes the wavelength on the jet surface increases.
2198 Correspondingly, the wave propagation speed is increasing. Thus, it causes
2199 Re_{cr} to increase and the flow becomes laminar due to the stabilization by the
2200 magnetic field. The transverse component of magnetic field prevails more over
2201 the jet stabilization. Though there is some measurement errors due to the

2202 saturation in image brightness, the measurement could show the field effect to
 2203 the reduction of fluctuation on jet surfaces.

2204 The these observations are supported by previous results. For example,
 2205 several investigations have suggested that magnetic field suppresses turbulent
 2206 fluctuations in conducting liquid by stabilizing the flow (Shercliff 1956, Gold
 2207 1962, Kozyrev 1981, Bernshtam 1982), where stabilization is judged by an
 2208 increase in the characteristic wavelength of the flow.

2209 **4.2.2 Trajectory of mercury jet projectile in magnetic** 2210 **field**

2211 The Hg jet and the beam are launched at 33 and 67 milliradian with respect
 2212 to the magnetic axis respectively. The trajectory of Hg jet projectile is acted
 2213 upon by gravity, which is represented as follow:

2214

$$\begin{aligned}
 t &= \frac{x}{v_o \cos \theta} , \\
 y &= -\frac{g}{2} t^2 + v_o \sin \theta t + y_{nozzle} , \\
 |v| &= \sqrt{v^2 - 2gx \tan \theta + \left(\frac{gx}{v \cos \theta}\right)^2} , \tag{4.3}
 \end{aligned}$$

2215

2216 where x is the jet traveling distance, y is the height at x, y_{nozzle} is the
 2217 vertical position of nozzle, v_o is the launched velocity, and θ is the launched
 2218 angle of Hg jet. Based on the governing trajectory equation Eqn. (4.3), fit
 2219 function of the jet flow height can be expressed as

2220

$$y = A_1 + B_1 x - \frac{g(1 + B_1^2)x^2}{2C_1^2}, \tag{4.4}$$

2221

2222 where $A_1 = y_{nozzle}$, $B_1 = \tan \theta$, and $C_1 = v_o$. The values and error are
2223 given in Table 4.3. The distance of jet elevation is determined by measuring
2224 the distance from the magnetic axis at center of each window to the jet axis,
2225 which is approximated by fitting the averaged positions between top surface
2226 and bottom surface. The Fig. 4.11 shows the trajectory of Hg jet and it's effect
2227 by the magnetic field and gravity. The solid line represents the globally fitted
2228 value using the trajectory of projectile with different initial launching speed of
2229 jet for the case of 15 m/s and 20 m/s respectively. It shows that the trajectory
2230 of Hg flow approximately agrees well with the trajectory of projectile for both
2231 15 m/s and 20 m/s shots. Experiment shows that the trajectory of the Hg jet
2232 is parabolic. The magnetic field caused some elevation of Hg jet closer to the
2233 center of magnetic field. As the jet moves to downstream, magnetic field effect
2234 is more clearly observed since the jet is more likely to elongate to the axial
2235 direction. The longitudinal magnetic force is more increasing as one can see the
2236 magnetic pressure term in the longitudinal direction increasing at Eqn. (2.76).
2237 Therefore, it is observed that the jet is behaving more like straight at Viewport
2238 4 with higher magnetic field. At 15 T, the elevation of jet is observed from
2239 Viewport 1 to Viewport 4. It shows that the magnetic force is overcoming the
2240 inertia force at 15 T similarly as there is the increase in jet height at 15 T. The
2241 overall increase of the jet elevation in upstream, midstream, and downstream
2242 at 15 T may have been caused by the asymmetric change of jet height. Possibly
2243 the stable equilibrium between magnetic force and gravitational force could be
2244 varying according to the variation of magnetic field (Geim, 1999).

2245 The beam trajectory is also given to show the overlap with the Hg jet. It
2246 is shown that the overlap length is ~ 30 cm when we consider the height of
2247 jet at various position with various magnetic field.

2248 Based on the result of the jet trajectory, the angle of jet axis at Viewport 2
2249 (midstream) is determined by the trigonometric approach using the elevation of
2250 jet and the distance along the magnetic axis between Viewport 1 and Viewport
2251 3. Fig. 4.12 shows the estimation of jet angle at center of magnetic axis
2252 (Viewport 2), which is approximately $7 \sim 11$ milliradian. The jet angle is
2253 slightly decreasing with higher magnetic field, which indicates that the jet is
2254 more likely to move horizontally following the field line direction.

2255 4.3 Dynamics of Liquid Jet Flow From Nozzle

2256 4.3.1 Jet flow in surrounding medium

2257 Lee (1977) investigated the phenomenon of air wake caused by a cylindrical
2258 jet emerging from a nozzle and showed the boundary layer of jet by applying
2259 continuity of jet mass and matching the loss of jet momentum with air drag on
2260 the jet. Fig. 4.13 depicts schematically the boundary layer of jet emerging from
2261 a nozzle. The conservation of axial momentum and the rate of momentum loss
2262 to the skin friction on the jet and the continuity of the liquid jet are expressed
2263 as follows:

2264

$$2265 \quad 2\pi\rho_a \int_0^{\delta(x)} [a(x) + y]v^2(x, y)dy + \rho_l\pi a^2(x)v_l^2(x) = \rho_l\pi a_o^2v_{lo}^2, \quad (4.5)$$

2266

2267

$$\frac{d}{dz}[\pi\rho_l a^2(x)v_l^2(x)] = 2\pi a(x)\mu_a \frac{\partial v}{\partial y}|_{y=0}, \quad (4.6)$$

2268

and

2269

2270

$$\pi a^2(x)v_l(x) = \pi a_o^2 v_{lo}, \quad (4.7)$$

2271

2272

2273

2274

2275

2276

2277

2278

where velocity, density, and viscosity are denoted by v , ρ , and μ , respectively, with subscripts a and l for air and liquid, respectively. The subscripts o denotes the initial values at the nozzle. For boundary layer analysis of cylindrical objects, because of the diverging flux characteristics in radial direction, a logarithmic profile is the most appropriate (Stewartson, Glanert, 1955). Thus, the velocity profile of the air induced by the liquid jet is assumed to be as follow:

2279

$$v(x, y) = v_l(z)\left\{1 - \frac{1}{\beta(x)} \ln\left[1 + \frac{y}{a(x)}\right]\right\}. \quad (4.8)$$

2280

2281

$$\frac{\delta(x)}{a(x)} = e^{\beta(x)} - 1. \quad (4.9)$$

2282

Substitution of Eqns. (5.15) into Eqns. (5.8) Eqns. (5.13) results in

2283

2284

$$\bar{v}_l(\bar{x}) = \frac{v_l(\bar{x})}{v_{lo}} = \frac{1}{1 - \bar{\rho}\left[1 + \frac{1}{\beta} - \frac{1}{2\beta^2}(e^{2\beta} - 1)\right]}, \quad (4.10)$$

2285

2286

$$\frac{d\beta(\bar{x})}{d\bar{x}} = \frac{\beta^2 - \bar{\rho}\left[\beta^2 + \beta - \frac{1}{2}(e^{2\beta} - 1)\right]}{\beta(1 + e^{2\beta}) - (e^{2\beta} - 1)}, \quad (4.11)$$

2287 where $\bar{x} = \frac{4x}{\text{Re}_e a_o}$, $\text{Re}_e = \frac{2a_o \rho_a v_{l_o}}{\mu_a}$, and $\bar{\rho} = \frac{\rho_a}{\rho_l}$. For a given value of ρ ,
2288 the stream velocity $\bar{v}_l(\bar{x})$ and boundary layer thickness $\bar{\delta}(x)$ are obtained.
2289 As seen in Fig. 4.14, the Reynolds number plays its role implicitly and this
2290 makes the density ratio $\bar{\rho}$ to be varied. Since the cylindrical jet has larger
2291 volumes, for the initial momentum of the jet to be maintained, the liquid
2292 density must be reduced and the value of the density parameter to be used
2293 must be modified to $\bar{\rho} = \rho_a D^2 / (\rho_l d_o^2)$, where D and d_o denote diameter of jet
2294 and nozzle, respectively.

2295 **4.3.2 Pressure loss and magnetic effect to the Hg deliv-** 2296 **ery pipe**

2297 Fig. 4.15 (a) and 4.15 (b) show the pipe inlet pressure for driving jet in
2298 various magnetic field strength. The Hg jet is driven by the piston in syringe
2299 and the piston velocity is measured by position sensor. The piston velocity
2300 determines the flow rate so that the dynamic pressure head at pipe inlet is
2301 determined using the conservation of flow rate. The pressure sensor installed
2302 at the pipe wall measures the static pressure. No significant pressure drop
2303 is observed at the pipe inlet in magnetic field strength. It indicates that
2304 the driving pressure in pipe for nozzle is at same condition regardless of the
2305 magnetic field variation.

2306 To obtain the jet velocity, the distance traveled by a fixed point on the
2307 jet surface is tracked over a given time period. Fig. 4.16 (a) shows the jet
2308 velocity measured at Viewport 1, Viewport 2, Viewport 3, and Viewport 4 in

2309 various magnetic field strength. Note that this velocity does not change with
2310 the imposition of a magnetic field. Therefore, considering the measurement
2311 error in Fig. 4.16 (a), the averaged flow velocity, regardless of magnetic fields,
2312 can reasonably indicate the flow velocity given in Fig. 4.16 (b). This explains
2313 why the pressure is approximately constant in the pipe, consistent with the
2314 report (Graves, 2007).

2315 Another interesting result is that the cross section of Hg jet is more likely to
2316 be elliptical since the longitudinal jet flow velocity is constant from upstream
2317 to downstream. Regardless of the magnetic field, the Hg jet does not show jet
2318 velocity change. Thus, the jet is changing its shape once it leaves the nozzle
2319 from circular to elliptical. Hence, the result in Fig. 4.7 (a) should be again
2320 interpreted by the result in Fig. 4.16 in the manner that the jet height at 5
2321 T is elongated on the minor axis followed by the reduction of jet height on
2322 the major axis of the elliptical core, and the jet is deflecting further at 10
2323 T. However, the jet height at 15 T is elongated on the major axis, which is
2324 manifested by the comparison between the ratio of the reduction of jet height
2325 and the increased ratio of the jet height at 15 T. This approach is already
2326 mentioned in the above, but it is examined again.

2327 Considering that the driving pressure and the jet velocity are not signifi-
2328 cantly changed in various magnetic field, it is concluded that the longitudinal
2329 magnetic field does not affect to the pressure loss or velocity degradation while
2330 Hg passes the solenoid magnet two times along with the direction of magnetic
2331 field line. It is reported that the gradient of longitudinal jet velocity depends

2332 on the integration of gradient of longitudinal magnetic field along the magnetic
 2333 axis plus it's multiplication to longitudinal magnetic field itself. (Gallardo *etal*,
 2334 2002) It is expressed as follow:

2335

$$2336 \quad \Delta v(x) = \frac{\kappa r_o^2}{\rho} \left(\int_{x_1}^{x_2} \left(\frac{dB_x}{dx} \right)^2 + \frac{d}{dx} \left(B_x \frac{dB_x}{dx} \right) dx \right), \quad (4.12)$$

2337 where r_o is the radius of jet and κ is electrical conductivity. Since the gradient
 2338 of magnetic field is increasing (plus) at entrance and decreasing (minus) at
 2339 exit, it seems that there is an increasing velocity gradient (acceleration) at
 2340 upstream and decreasing velocity gradient (deceleration) at downstream but
 2341 it is ≤ 0.5 m/s due to the relatively high density comparing with the electrical
 2342 conductivity only if we consider the effect by the magnetic field. The exper-
 2343 imental result shows slight effect of magnetic field but is consistent with the
 2344 reported result in terms of the gradient of longitudinal velocity in magnetic
 2345 field.

2346 4.3.2.1 *pressure loss in pipe flow*

2347 Schematic pipe geometry is given in Fig. 1.3, where the pipe is connected
 2348 from the syringe pump to nozzle and it is passing parallel with solenoid mag-
 2349 netic field line next to the primary containment. A loss coefficient is defined
 2350 as follows:

2351

$$2352 \quad \begin{aligned} (h_{loss}) &= K_1 \frac{v_1^2}{2g} + K_2 \frac{v_2^2}{2g} + \dots + K_N \frac{v_N^2}{2g}, \\ A_1 v_1 &= A_2 v_2 = \dots = A_N v_N = A_R v_R, \end{aligned} \quad (4.13)$$

2353 where the subscript R signifies a reference location and K represents the
2354 loss coefficient.

2355 The general thermodynamic loss, so called the head loss h_{loss} is defined as
2356 follow:

2357

$$2358 \int_1^2 \delta F = (h_{loss})_{1,2} = \frac{p_1 - p_2}{\rho g} + \frac{v_1^2 - v_2^2}{2g} + (z_1 - z_2) . \quad (4.14)$$

2359 Darcy-Weisbach equation is given to express the head loss of wherever
2360 the density is constant, when the pipe diameter is constant and the pipe is
2361 horizontal.

2362

$$2363 \frac{\Delta p}{\rho g} = f \frac{L U^2}{d 2g} , \quad (4.15)$$

2364 where f, L, d are friction factor, the pipe length, and the diameter of
2365 pipe respectively. Considering that the $Re = 1800000$ and $e/d = 0.002$ for
2366 commercial steel in terms of Nikuradse's sand grain scale, turbulent friction
2367 factor f via Moody plot or by Colebrook Eqn. (4.16) is approximated to 0.024.
2368 Colebrook simply combined the expressions for the friction factor for smooth
2369 and rough pipes into a single transition equation of the equivalent form.

2370

$$2371 \frac{1}{\sqrt{f}} = 1.74 - 2 \log \left(2 \frac{e}{d} + \frac{18.7}{Re \sqrt{f}} \right) . \quad (4.16)$$

2372 Note that Colebrook's expressions for the friction factor in the transition
2373 region reduces to Prandtl's smooth pipe equations when the relative roughness
2374 approaches zero, and reduce to von Karman's fully rough pipe equation at very
2375 high pipe Reynolds number.

2376 The loss coefficients for elbows are presented as follows, where a and R
 2377 represent the inside radius of the elbow and the radius of curvature of the
 2378 centerline of the elbow respectively. For $\text{Re}(a/R)^2 > 91$, the loss coefficient is
 2379 expressed as follow (Ito, 1960):

2380

2381
$$K_{elbow} = 0.00241 \alpha \theta \left(\frac{R}{a} \right)^{0.84} \text{Re}^{-0.17} , \quad (4.17)$$

2382 where θ is the bend angle in degrees and α is an empirical factor given by Ito
 2383 as,

2384
$$\alpha_{\theta=90^\circ} = 0.95 + 17.2 \left(\frac{R}{a} \right)^{-1.96} . \quad (4.18)$$

2385 Inputting $R = 1.942$ and $a = 0.442$, $\alpha = 1.9$ and $K_{elbow} = 0.1232$.

2386 A correction term is applied to the 90° elbow to determine the loss coeffi-
 2387 cient for arbitrary angle of elbow (SAE, 1960).

2388

2389
$$K_\theta = (C_\theta)_{elbow} K_{90^\circ} , \quad (4.19)$$

2390 where C_{elbow} is given in the referenced manual (SAE, 1960). The C_θ is 0.28
 2391 at $\theta = 23^\circ$ and $K_\theta = 0.0345$.

2392 The loss coefficient for the reducer or well-rounded inlet loss is $K_{reducer} =$
 2393 0.05 based on the flow area of the smaller piping section (Benedict, 1980).

2394 The loss coefficient for the abrupt enlargement is determined by combining
 2395 the momentum balance over the area of interest. Then, it yields the Carnot-
 2396 Borda equation, which shows the head loss in the abrupt enlargement. By
 2397 equating it to the head loss equation Eqn. (4.13), the loss coefficient is given
 2398 based on the inlet velocity as follow:

2399

$$K_{enlargement} = \left(1 - \frac{v_2}{v_1}\right)^2 = \left(1 - \frac{A_1}{A_2}\right)^2 = (1 - \beta^2)^2 ,$$

2400 $\frac{p_1}{p_2} = 1 + \left(\frac{1 - G_1}{G_1}\right)(2\beta^2 - 2\beta^4) ,$ (4.20)

2401 where G_1 is the inlet pressure ratio of static pressure to total pressure,
2402 p_t/p_{t1} . The fluid experiences pressure loss when going from a piping system
2403 to a plenum, so called exit loss. According to Eqn. (4.20), the loss coefficient
2404 for exit K_{exit} is 1, where $\beta = 0$. It applies regardless of whether the pipe
2405 protrudes into the exit plenum, is well rounded at exit, or is flush.

2406 Finally, the loss coefficient for the abrupt contraction is given based on the
2407 velocity at exit as follow (Benedict, 1980):

2408

$$K_{contraction} = \left(\frac{1}{C_D^2} - 1\right)(1 - \beta^4) ,$$

2409 $C_D = \frac{Q_{actual}}{Q_{ideal}} ,$ (4.21)

2410 where the discharge coefficient C_D is given in reference (Benedict, 1980).
2411 The mean discharge coefficient is given as 0.815 based on the water tests in
2412 short pipes. According to Eqn. (4.21), this yields a maximum loss coefficient
2413 at $\beta = 0$ of 0.506. Assuming $\beta = A_2/A_1 = 0.9$, $K_{contraction}$ yields 0.1738.

2414 The head losses and the contribution of each geometry are given in Ta-
2415 ble 4.2. Total length of pipe is 87.1 inch. The diameter of inside pipe is 0.884
2416 inch. The diameter of inside nozzle is 0.4 inch. Total pressure head loss is
2417 4.5344 m., which corresponds to ~ 30 % of input pressure head. The main
2418 loss is caused by the exit from nozzle, which is over ~ 50 %. The following

2419 loss is caused by the friction due to the large length, which is $\sim 27\%$. The
2420 loss from pipe bend is somewhat low comparing with others.

2421 Based on the calculated head loss, the jet velocity at nozzle is determined
2422 assuming the pressure right after the nozzle is atmospheric. The pipe inlet
2423 pressure is given in Fig. 4.15 (a) and 4.15 (b). The elevation of the pipe inlet
2424 and the nozzle is 2.9 inch. The calculated jet velocity from nozzle including the
2425 pressure loss in pipe is 13.4 m/s, which is consistent with the measured result
2426 in Fig. 4.16 where the jet velocity is ~ 13.5 m/s. According to Eqn. (2.76), the
2427 magnetic field increases the fluid pressure by an amount $B^2/2\mu$, in directions
2428 perpendicular to the magnetic field, and decreases the fluid pressure by the
2429 same amount, in the parallel direction of the magnetic field. The fluid pressure
2430 including the magnetic pressure has to balance with the atmospheric pressure
2431 and surface tension of jet and satisfy the continuity condition. The fluid
2432 pressure will find equilibrium point since the fluid pressure perpendicular to the
2433 magnetic field line is mutually symmetric. Therefore, the jet is changing to be
2434 elliptical in Fig. 4.7 (a). Hence, the pressure drop is not occurred significantly
2435 and correspondingly the longitudinal jet velocity is not changed with magnetic
2436 field in Fig. 4.16.

2437 **4.3.2.2 *the measurement of wall tap pressure***

2438 Wall taps is used in order to sense static pressure, wherein small pressure
2439 taps are located at a point on such surface as cylindrical pipe so that it does
2440 not disturb the fluid. Tap size error arises because of a local disturbances of

2441 the boundary layer.

2442

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Re}_d^* &= \frac{v^* d_{tap}}{\nu} , \\ \text{Re}_d^* &= \sqrt{\frac{f}{8}} \left(\frac{d_{tap}}{d} \right) \text{Re} , \end{aligned} \quad (4.22)$$

2443

2444 where d_{tap} is the tap diameter, Re_d^* is the tap Re number, and v^* is the
2445 friction velocity. The friction factor is 0.024. The tap inside diameter and pipe
2446 inside diameter are 0.5, 0.884 inch respectively, which yields $\text{Re}_d^* = 55764$.

2447 At tap Re greater than 385, the error in static pressure caused by the tap
2448 size is given as follow:

2449

$$\frac{e_{tap}}{\tau} = 0.269 (\text{Re}_d^*)^{0.353} , \quad (4.23)$$

2450

2451 where $\frac{e_{tap}}{\tau} = 12.74$.

2452 Combining the Darcy friction factor with the wall shear stress yields

2453

$$f = 4 \left(\frac{\tau}{\rho v^2 / 2g} \right) . \quad (4.24)$$

2454

2455 Therefore, the error in a static pressure can be expresses as non-dimensionalized
2456 form by the dynamic pressure $p_{dynamic}$.

2457

$$\frac{e_{tap}}{p_{dynamic}} = \left(\frac{e_{tap}}{\tau} \right) \frac{f}{4} , \quad (4.25)$$

2458

2459 where $\frac{e_{tap}}{p_{dynamic}} = 0.0764$. The error of static pressure in Fig. 4.15 (a) is
2460 estimated to give 7.64 % uncertainty of the dynamic pressure in Fig. 4.15 (b).

Table 4.1: Error estimation of fiducial length at each viewport.

Viewport number	Fiducial length (cm)	Scaling factor
1	1.0 ± 0.095	1.0 (reference)
2	1.0 ± 0.091	4.3 ± 0.81
3	1.0 ± 0.062	1.0 ± 0.16
4	1.0 ± 0.067	4.3 ± 0.70

Table 4.2: Pressure head losses by geometry in pipe for mercury loop.

Geometry in pipe for mercury loop	Calculated pressure head loss	Percentage in total pressure head loss (%)
Friction by surface roughness	1.4176	60.7
Elbows in pipe bend (3 \times 90°, 2 \times 23°)	0.2629	11.3
Reducer, Contraction in nozzle	0.6553	28

Table 4.3: Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of fit function in figures.

Figure	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
4.11(B=0T,V=15m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	13.6445	0.85213
4.11(B=5T,V=15m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	13.85258	0.89937
4.11(B=10T,V=15m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	14.13407	0.96089
4.11(B=15T,V=15m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	14.48514	0.99102
4.11(B=15T,V=20m/s)	-0.01448	9.97E-04	0.03375	0.00379	-	-	-	-	18.85852	2.2851
Figure	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
4.11(B=0T,V=15m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	
4.11(B=5T,V=15m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	
4.11(B=10T,V=15m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	
4.11(B=15T,V=15m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	
4.11(B=15T,V=20m/s)	-	-	-	-	20	13	25.15504	0.92629	0	

1 : A1 value, **2** : A1 standard deviation,

3 : B1 value, **4** : B1 standard deviation, **5** : B2 value, **6** : B2 standard deviation,

7 : B3 value, **8** : B3 standard deviation , **9** : C1 value, **10** : C1 standard deviation,

11 : C2 value, **12** : C2 standard deviation, **13** : C3 value, **14** : C3 standard deviation,

15 : Number of points, **16** : Degrees of freedom, **17** : Reduced χ^2 , **18** : Adjusted \mathbf{R}^2 , **19** : χ^2 probability.

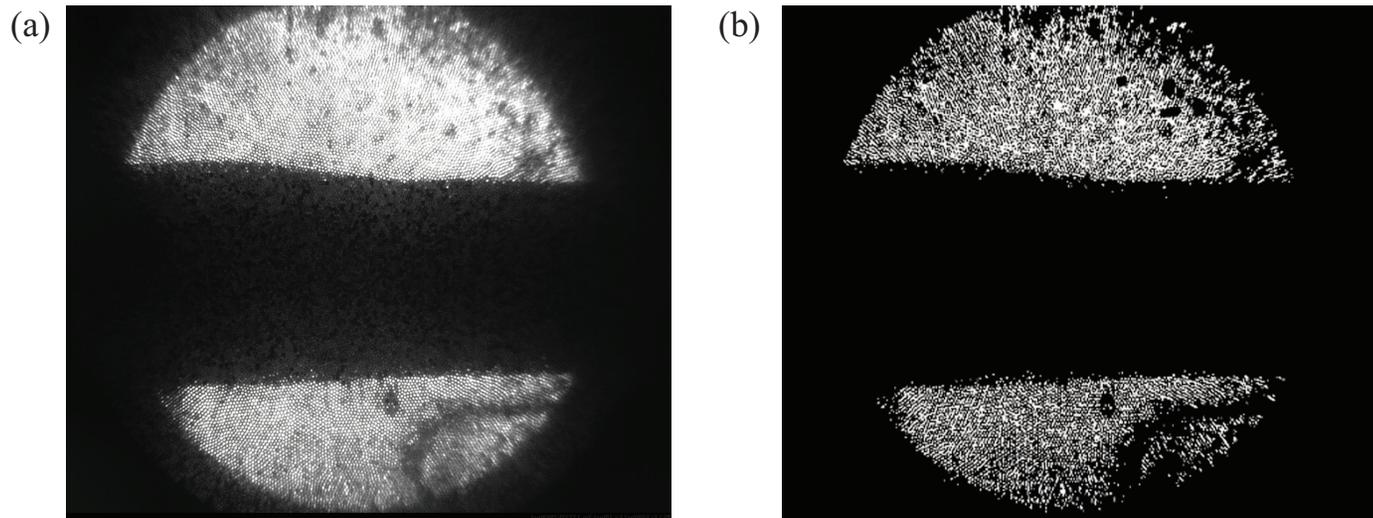


Figure 4.1: Image data conversion for image analysis. a.) Collected image data. b.) 2 bit scaled image data.

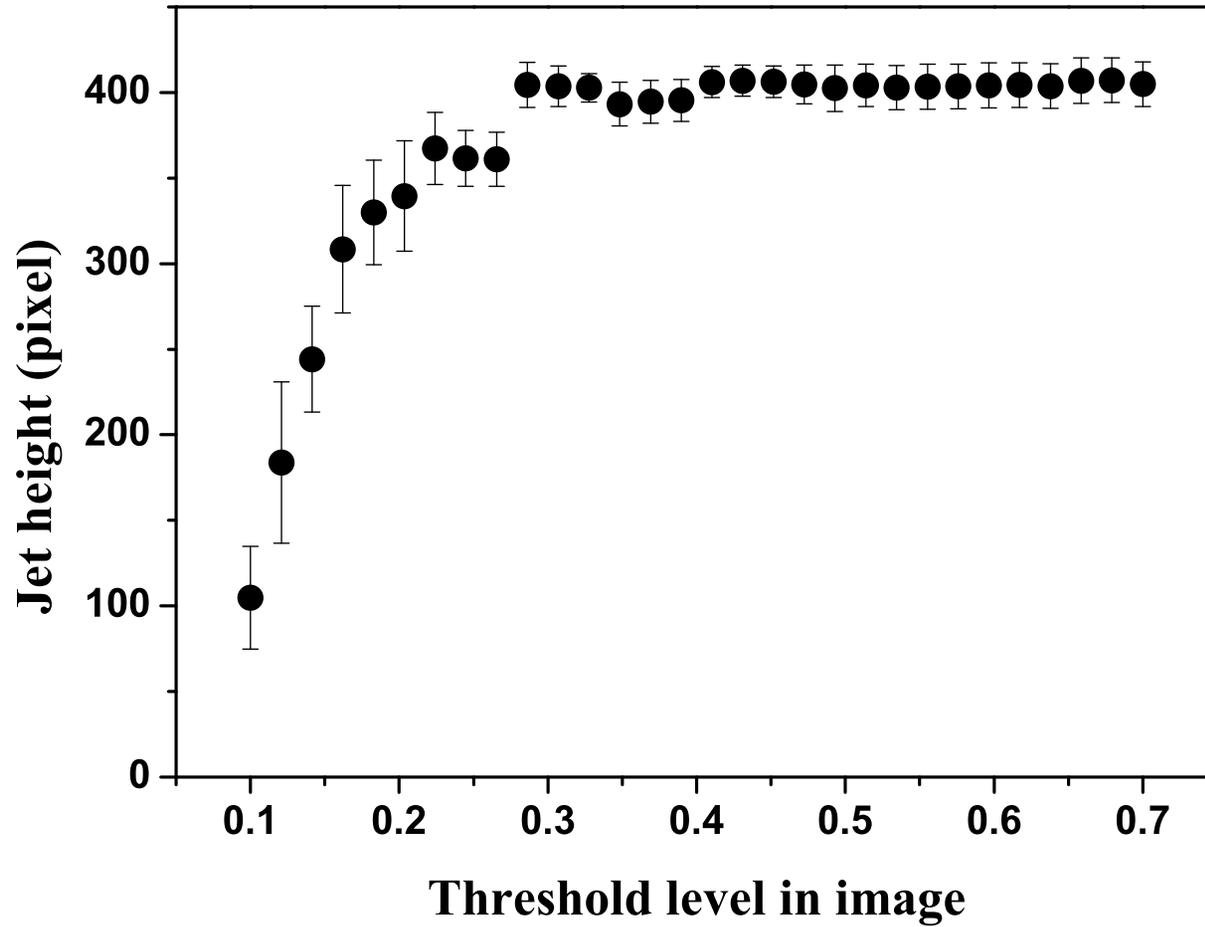


Figure 4.2: Sensitivity of threshold in a 2 bit scaled image conversion.

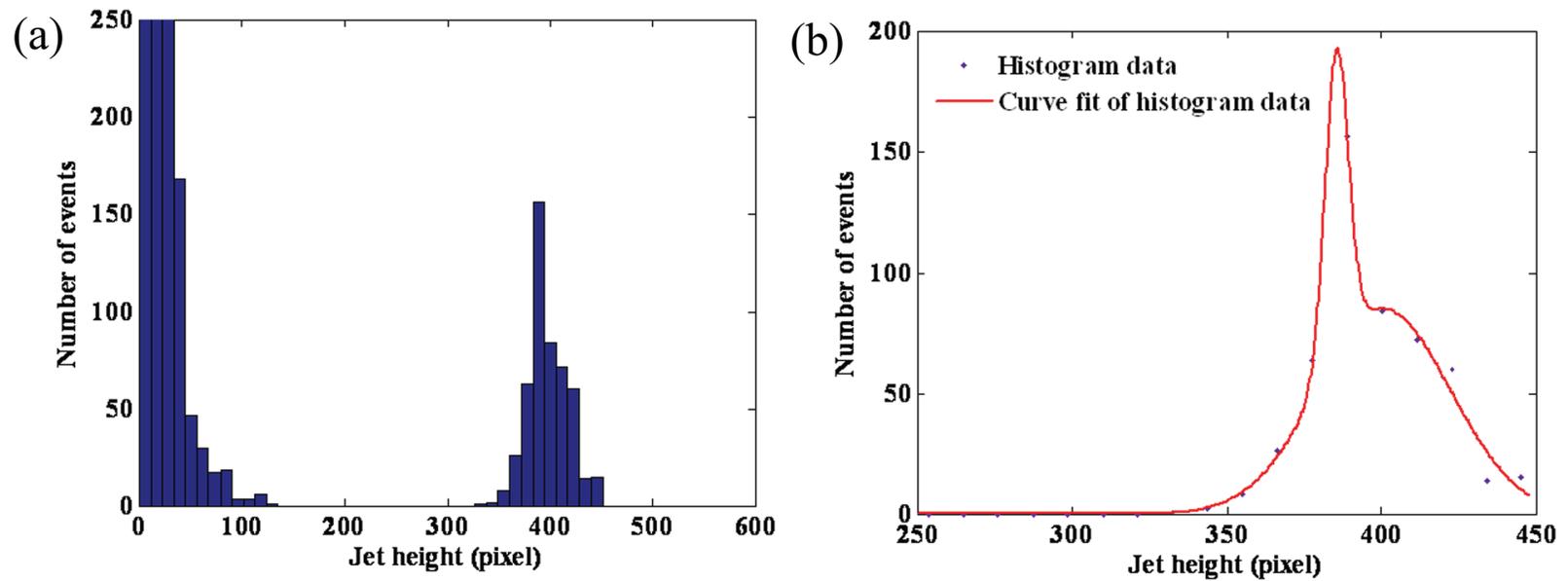


Figure 4.3: Jet height determination from image analysis. a.) Histogram of number of events in the jet height measurement. b.) Fitted histogram distribution.

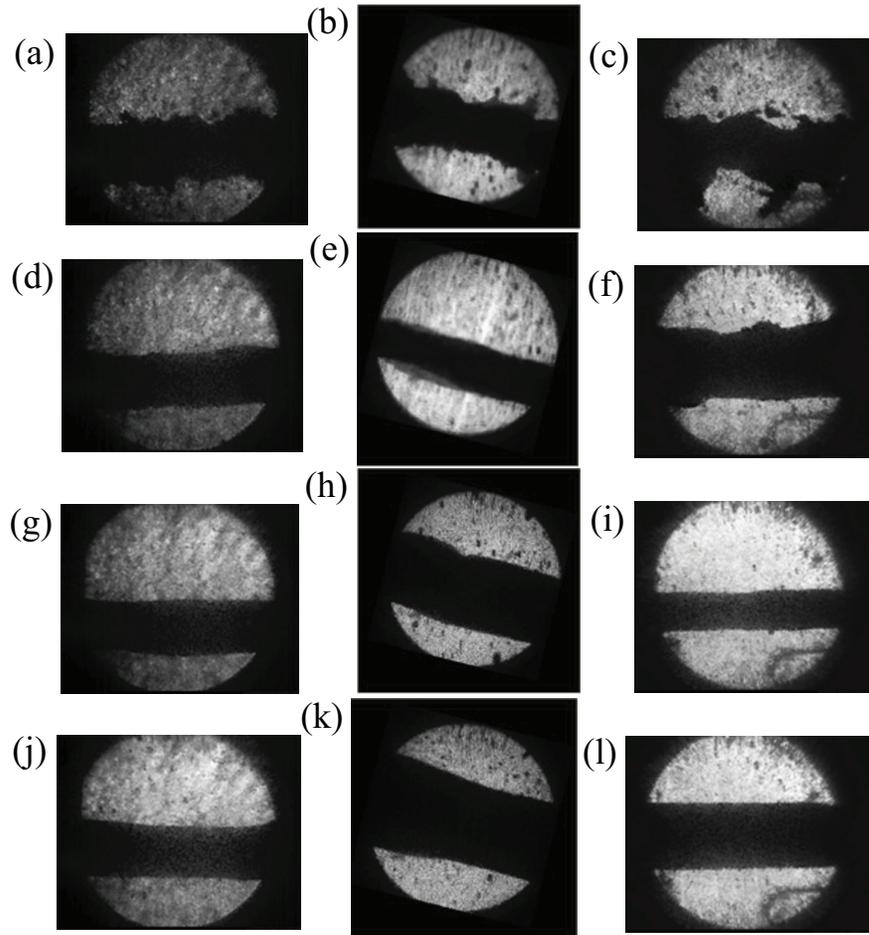


Figure 4.4: Mercury jet flows as observed from the 3 Viewports. The jet flows from left to right on each image. The first, second, and third columns represent Viewport 1, 2, and 3, respectively. The individual caption shows the applied magnetic induction field. The jet velocity is 15m/s. Images on Viewport 2 has a 14° clockwise rotation due to the SMD software. a.) $B=0\text{T}$. b.) $B=0\text{T}$. c.) $B=0\text{T}$. d.) $B=5\text{T}$. e.) $B=5\text{T}$. f.) $B=5\text{T}$. g.) $B=10\text{T}$. h.) $B=10\text{T}$. i.) $B=10\text{T}$. j.) $B=15\text{T}$. k.) $B=15\text{T}$. l.) $B=15\text{T}$.

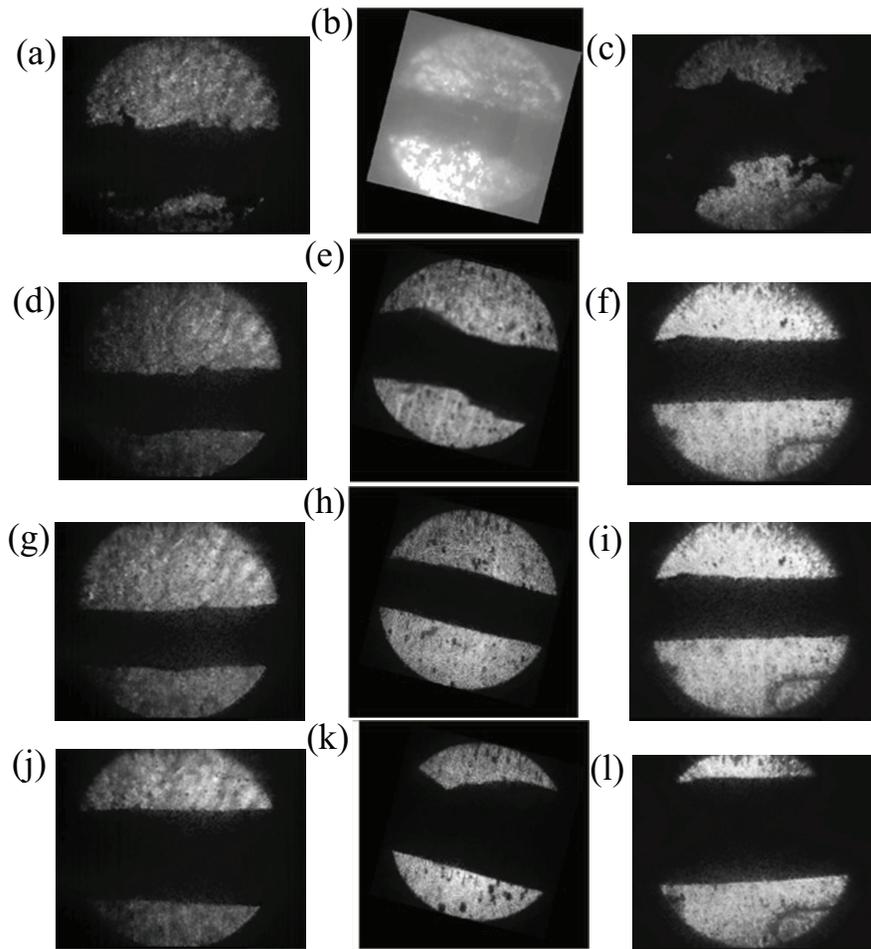


Figure 4.5: Same as Fig. 4.4 but with a jet velocity of 20 m/s. a.) $B=0T$. b.) $B=0T$. c.) $B=0T$. d.) $B=5T$. e.) $B=5T$. f.) $B=5T$. g.) $B=10T$. h.) $B=10T$. i.) $B=10T$. j.) $B=15T$. k.) $B=15T$. l.) $B=15T$.

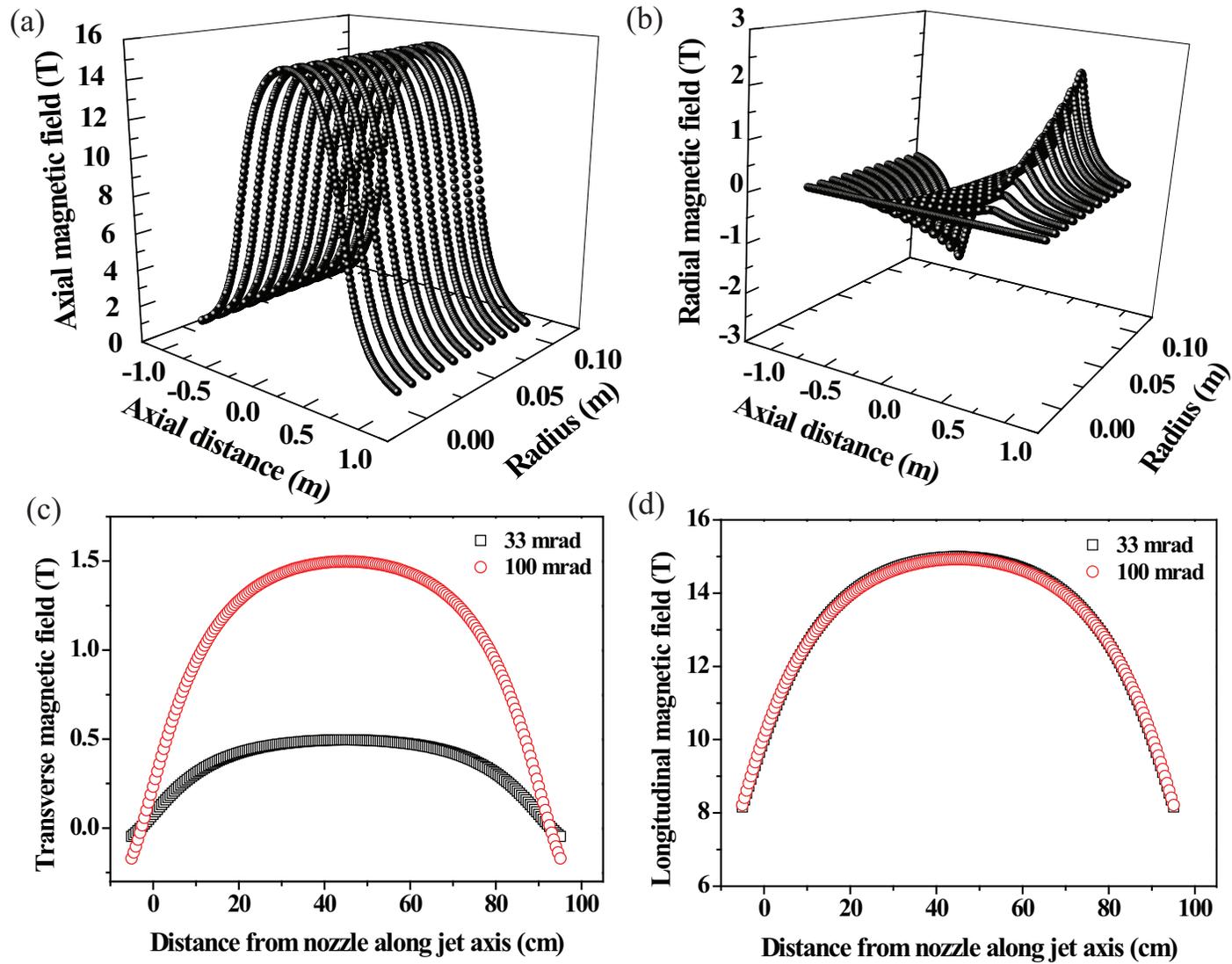


Figure 4.6: Calculated solenoid magnetic induction field map. a.) Radial field map. b.) Axial field map. c.) Transverse component of magnetic induction field along jet axis. d.) Longitudinal component of magnetic induction field along jet axis.

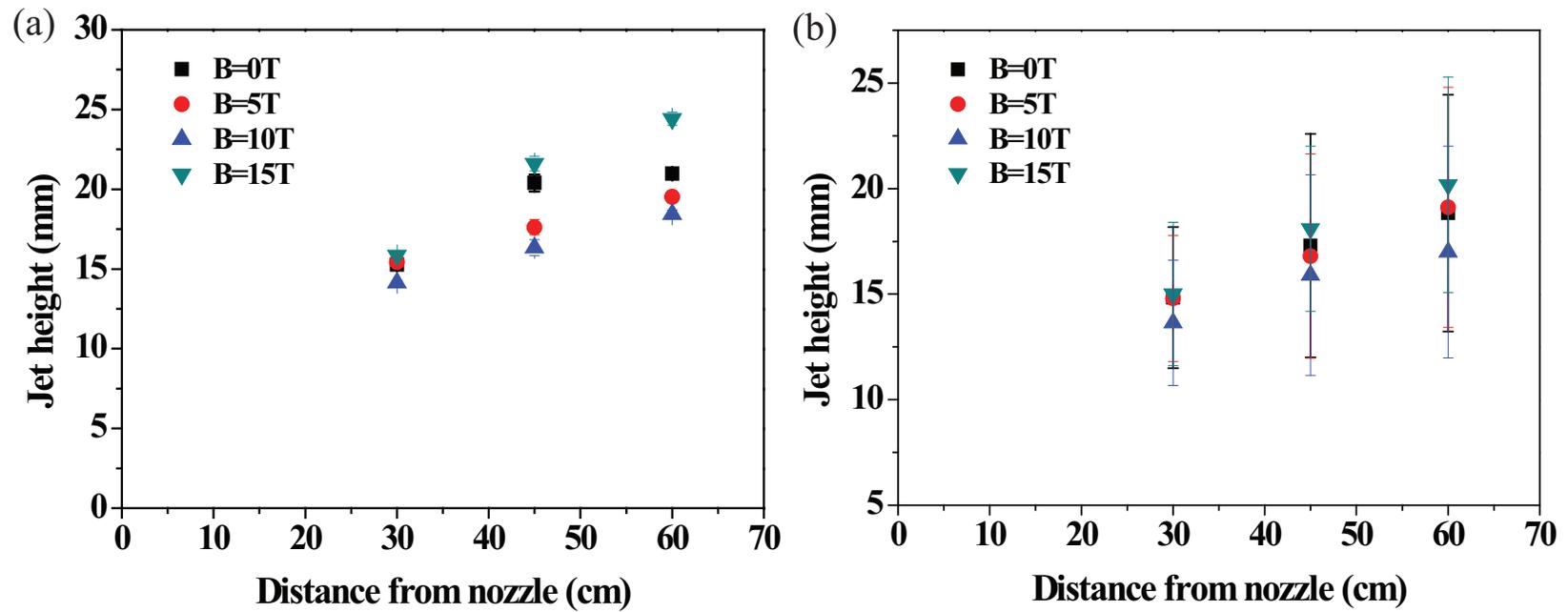


Figure 4.7: Hg jet height measurement in magnetic fields. a.) Histogram fitting of number of events. b.) Direct average of vertical height on each image.

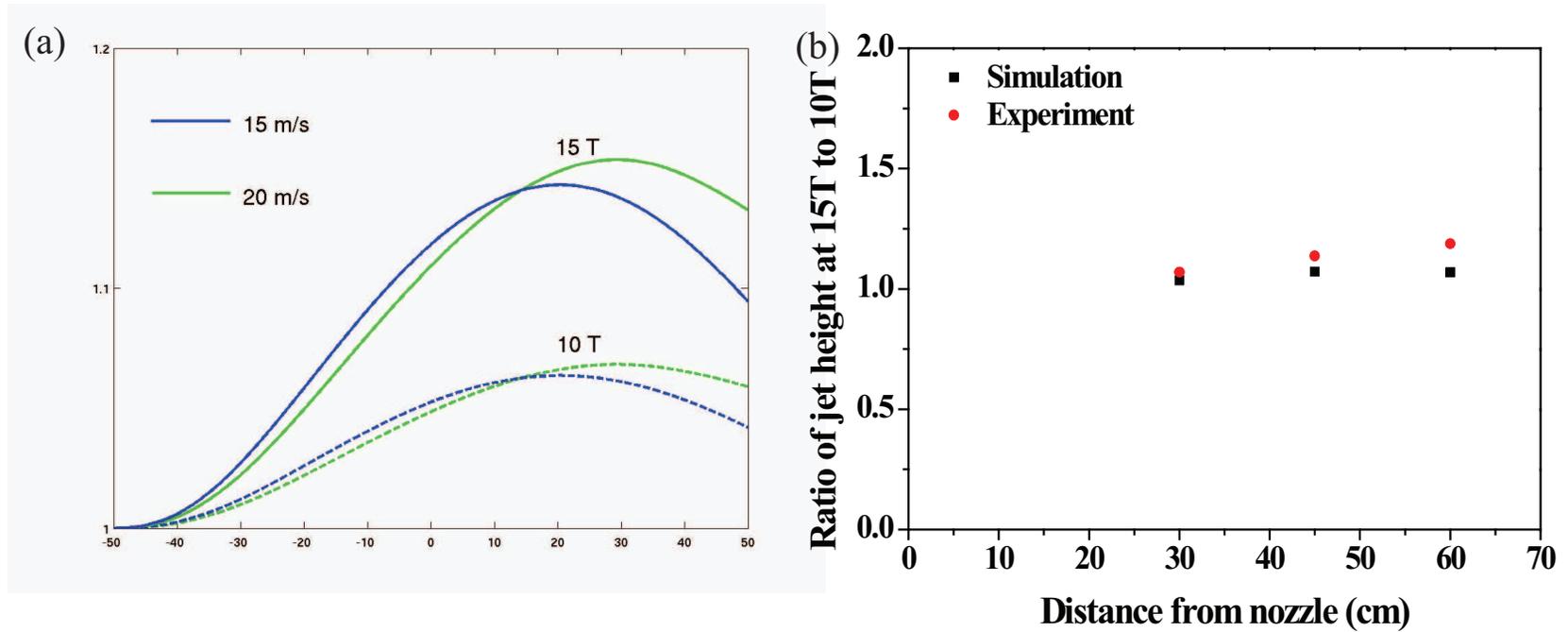


Figure 4.8: Comparison of Hg jet deflection ratio at 15 T to that at 10 T. a.) Numerical calculation of deflection ratio. b.) Comparison of ratio of jet deflection.

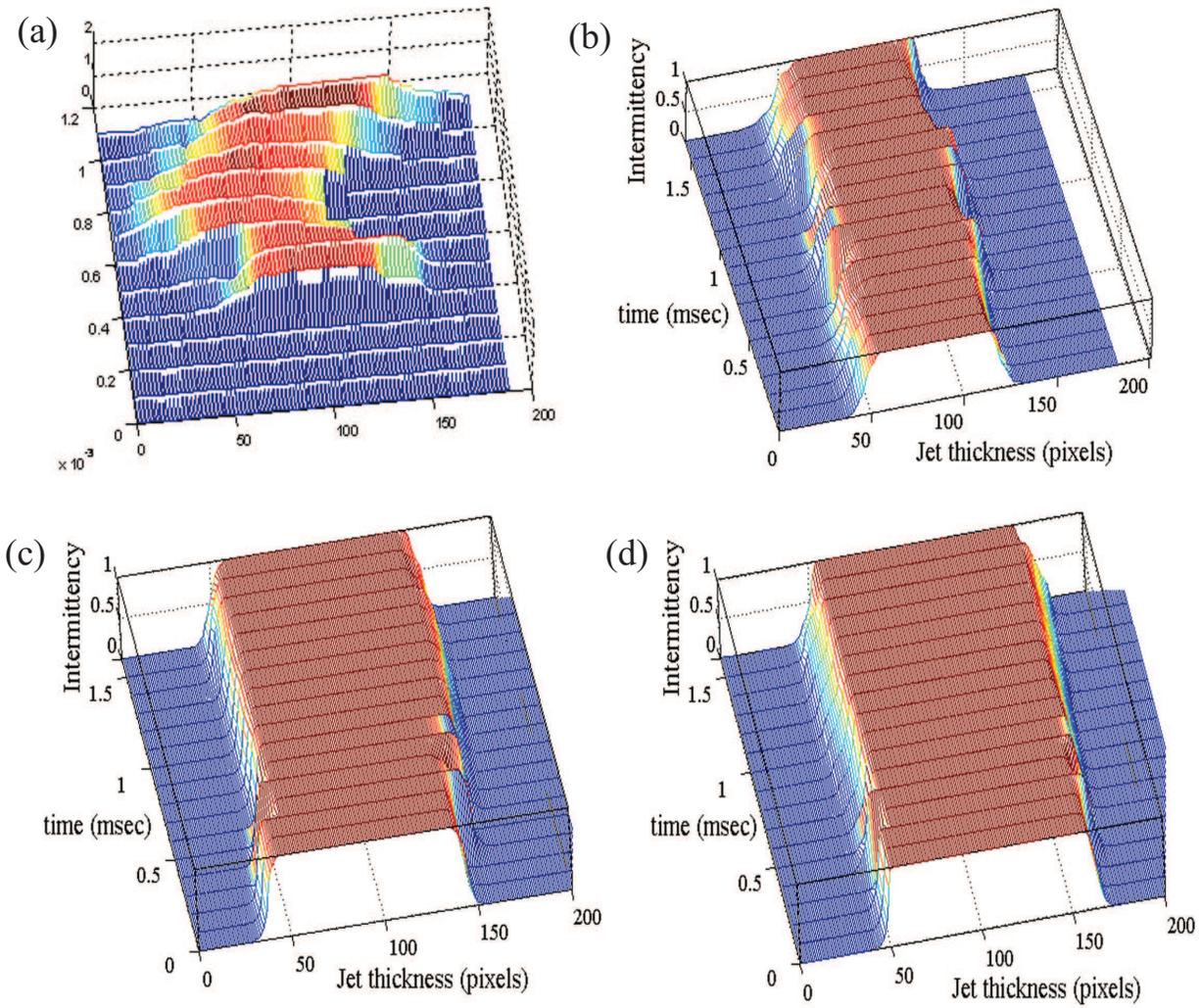


Figure 4.9: Intermittency of Hg jet at Viewport 2. The jet velocity is 15 m/s. a.) $B=0T$. b.) $B=5T$. c.) $B=10T$. d.) $B=15T$ (continued).

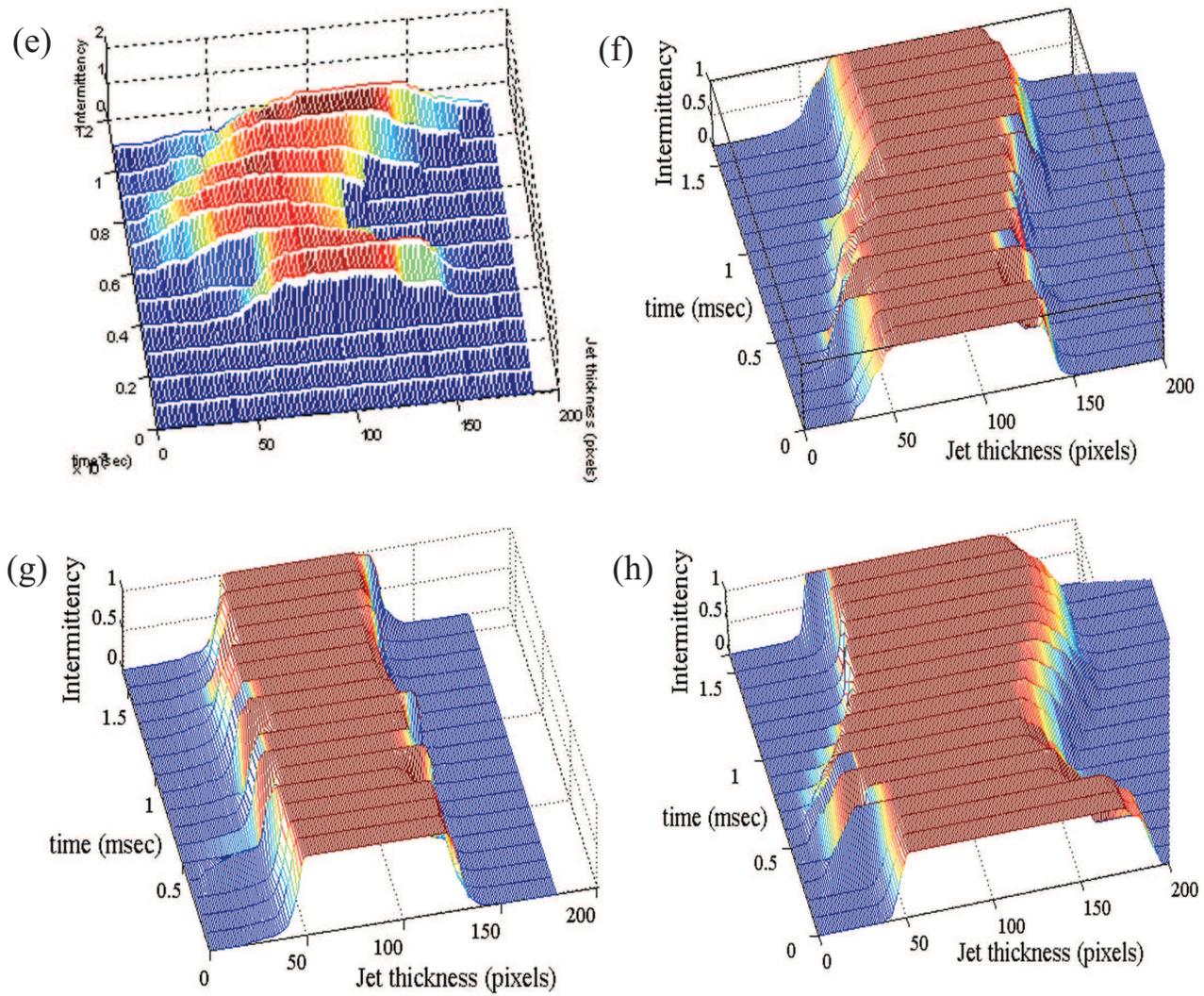


Figure 4.9: Intermittency of Hg jet at Viewport 2. The jet velocity is 20 m/s. e.) $B=0T$. f.) $B=5T$. g.) $B=10T$. h.) $B=15T$.

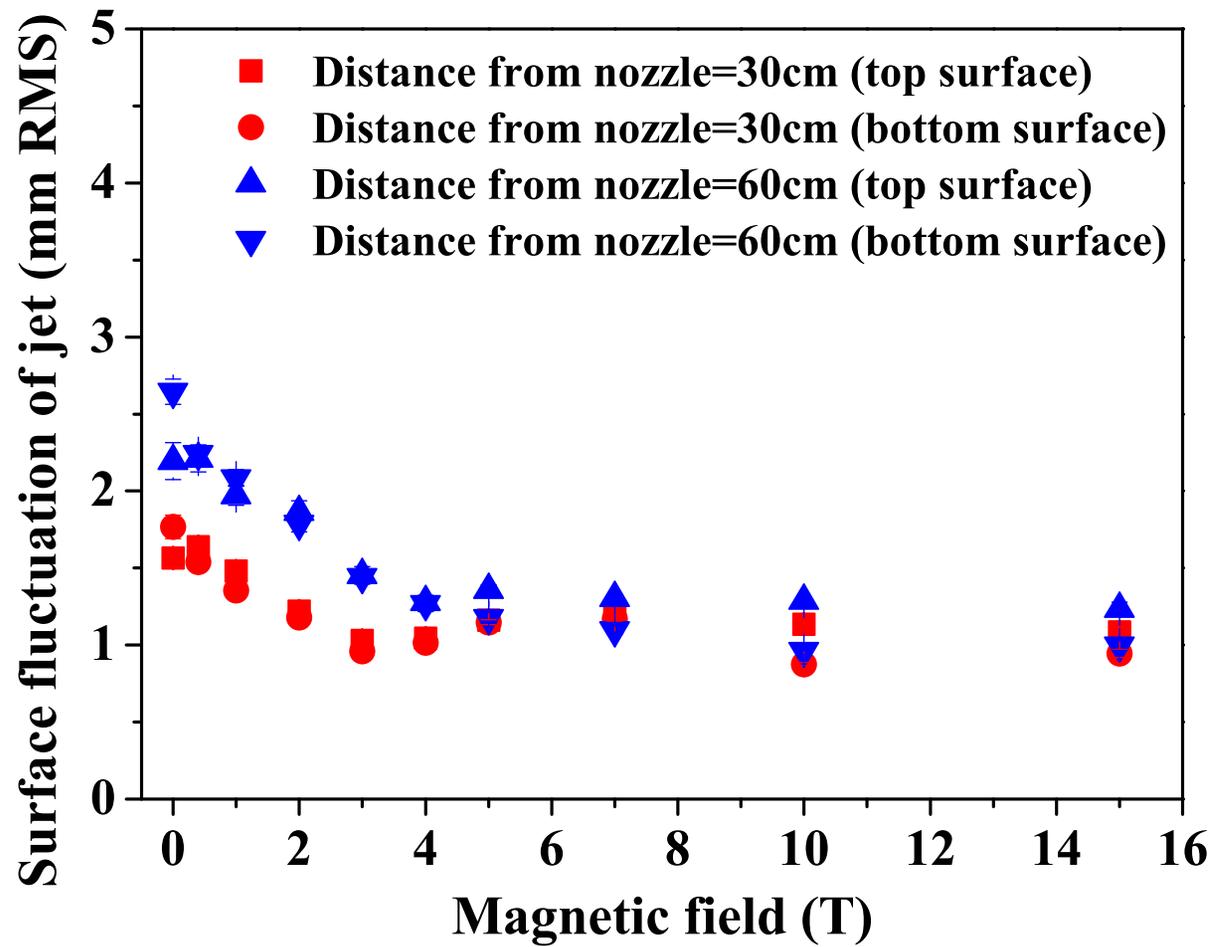


Figure 4.10: Surface fluctuations in a magnetic field.

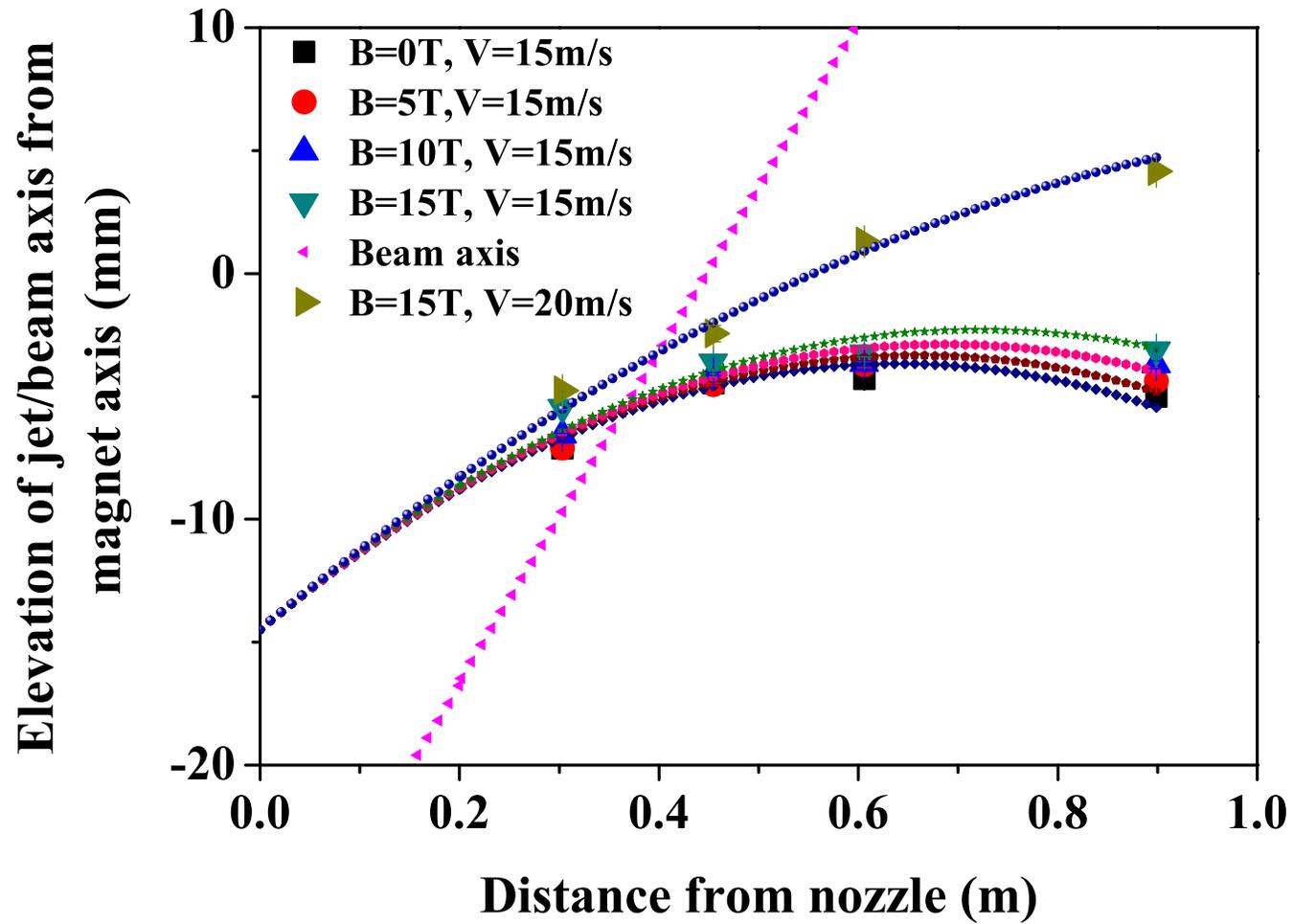


Figure 4.11: Trajectory of beam axis and Hg jet axis projectile with respect to magnetic axis in magnetic field. Solid line represents the simulated value using trajectory of projectile with different velocity.

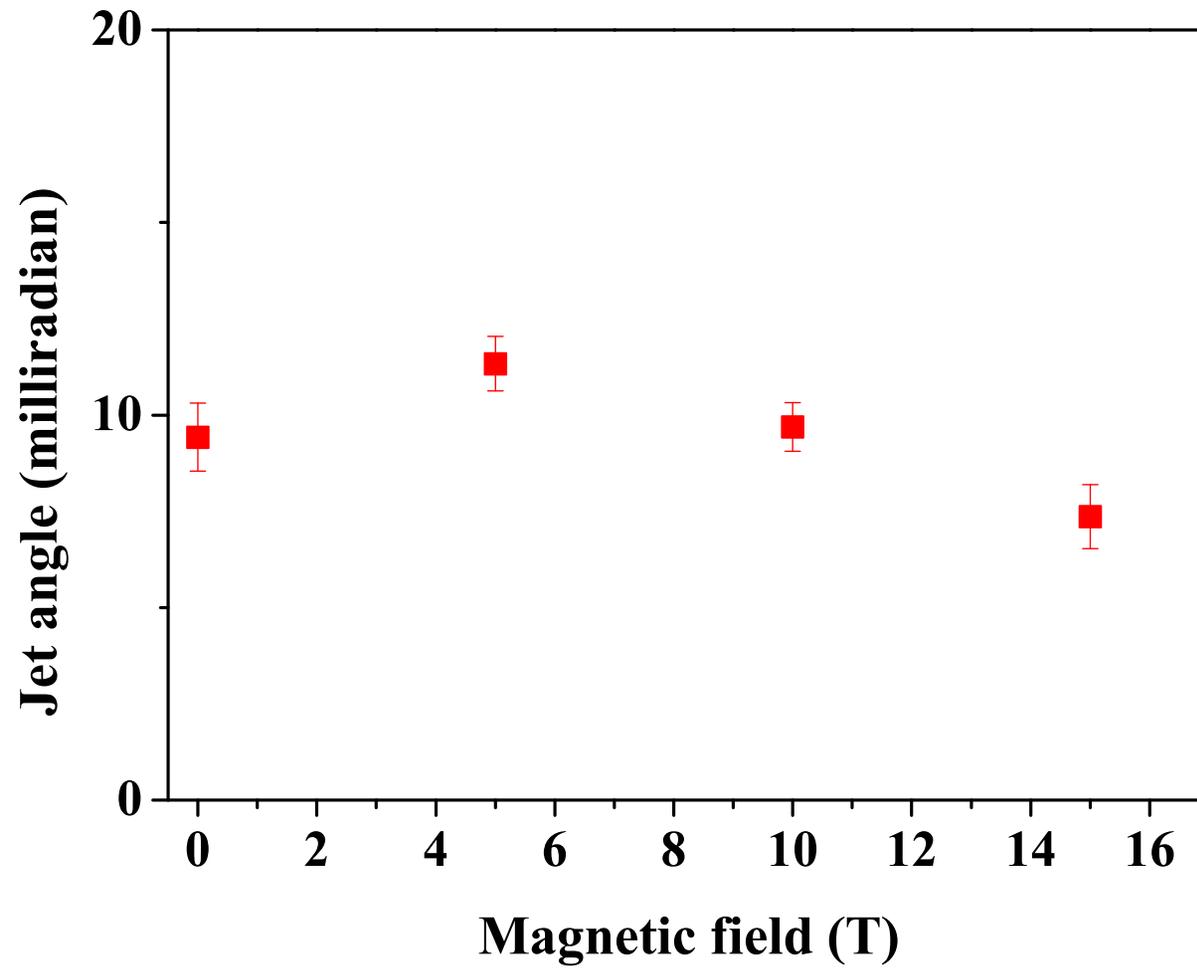


Figure 4.12: Hg jet angle at the center of magnetic axis (Viewport 2) as a function of magnetic field.

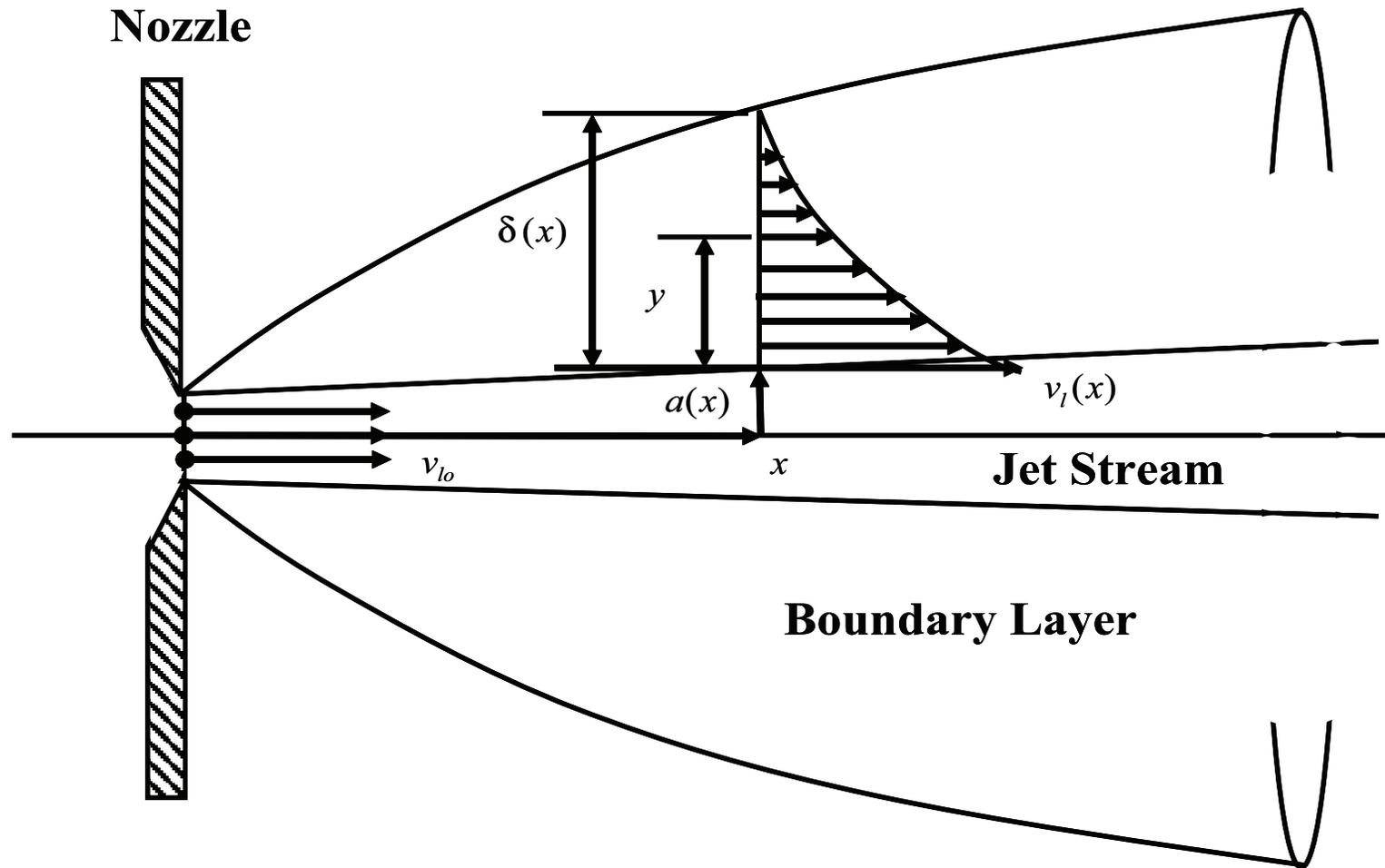


Figure 4.13: Boundary layer induced by a jet emerging from a nozzle.

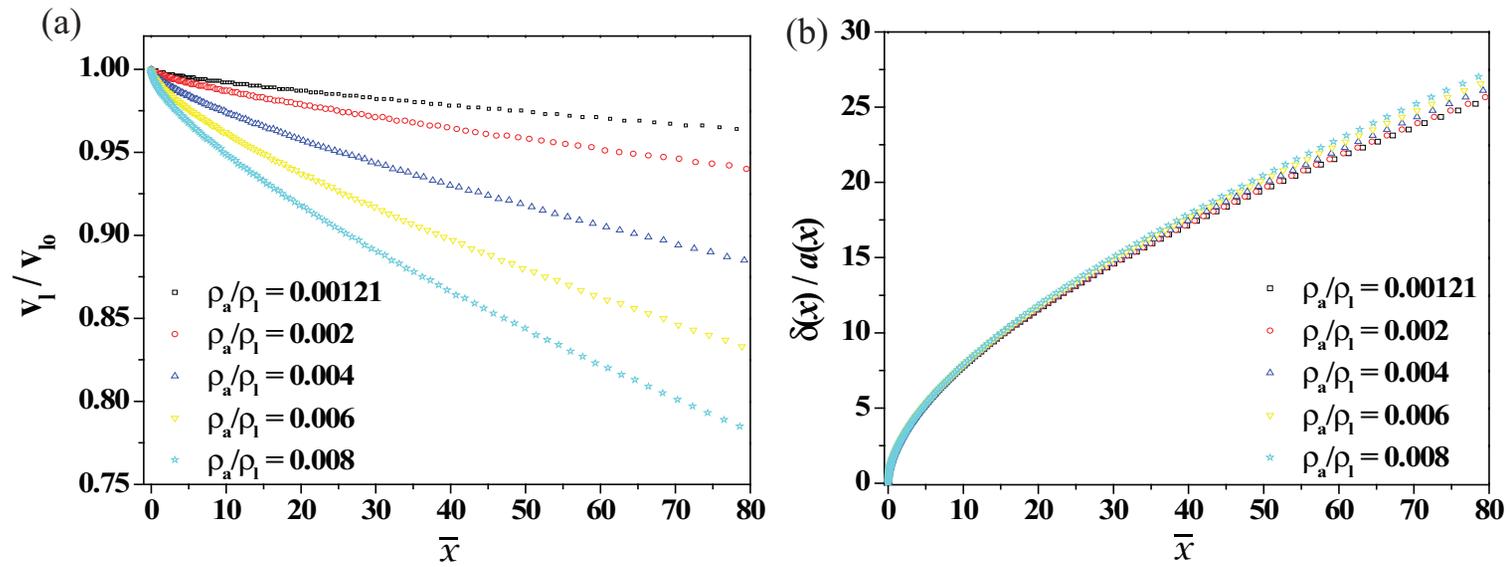


Figure 4.14: Stream velocity and boundary layer thickness for various values of density ratio.

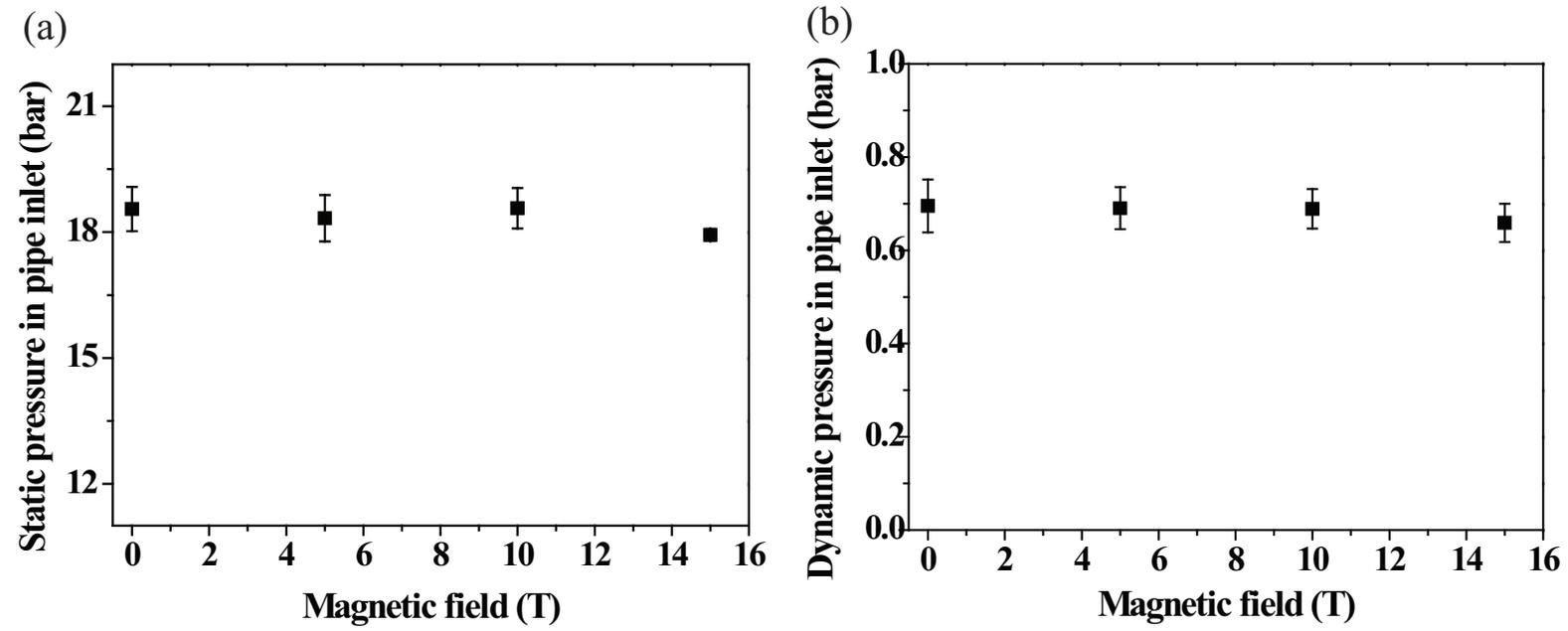


Figure 4.15: Pipe inlet pressure for driving Hg jet. a.) Static pressure. b.) Dynamic pressure.

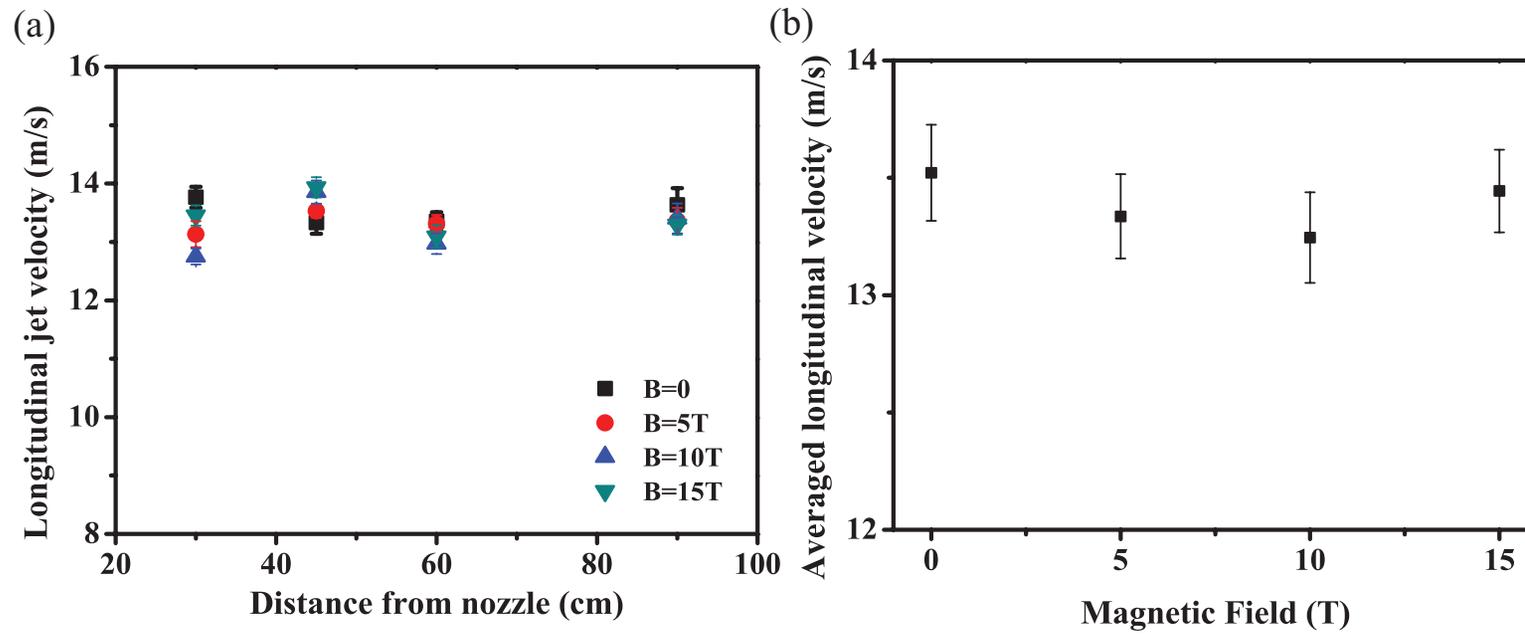


Figure 4.16: Longitudinal Hg jet flow velocity in magnetic field. a.) Velocity at each Viewport dependent of magnetic field. b.) Averaged velocity at each Viewport independent of magnetic field.

2461 Chapter 5

2462 Interaction of an Intense Proton 2463 Beam with Hg Jet in Magnetic 2464 Field

2465

2466 In this chapter, the jet's interacting characteristics in magnetic field are in-
2467 vestigated. The disruption of the jet interacting with various beam intensities
2468 and beam energy is observed and the magnetic suppression to it is discussed.
2469 The captured images show the mechanism of the beam-jet interaction and the
2470 qualitative consistency with the distribution of calculated energy deposition
2471 is discussed. The energy deposition induced by the proton beam generates
2472 filaments on the Hg jet surface due to thermal stresses. The filaments velocity
2473 and its reduction by magnetic field are discussed. It explains that the joule
2474 damping dissipates the kinetic energy on a time scale of joule damping term.

2475 5.1 High Energy Proton Beam Structure

2476 5.1.1 Proton synchrotron machine

2477 Neutrino factories requires a large number of muons, which are obtained
2478 from the decay of pions. Efficient production of pions can be achieved by

2479 colliding an intense proton beam with a high-Z target. An important consid-
2480 eration is the problem of removing the power deposited by the proton beam
2481 without interfering with the process of extracting the end-product, which is
2482 the muon beam. The response of a liquid target in a high-magnetic induction
2483 field will have beam energy effects, which is investigated experimentally. Ex-
2484 periments on the interaction of a 14 GeV/c and 24 GeV/c proton beam with
2485 pulse structures of 4 to 16 bunches per pulse and the spot sizes in the order
2486 of 2 to 10 mm^2 RMS up to 30 tera-protons(TP) per pulse in magnetic field
2487 up to 15 T has been carried out at CERN. Fig. 5.1 (a) shows the infrastruc-
2488 tures for experiment at CERN. All equipments for experiment are installed at
2489 tunnel TT2/TT2A and these are controlled remotely at control room. The
2490 proton beam is delivered from proton synchrotron ring and the beam setup is
2491 schematically shown in Fig. 5.1 (b). The PS machine is set up in harmonic 16
2492 bunches and the extracted protons fill the machine in bunch pairs. A bunch
2493 in harmonic 8 mode is consisted of a bunch pair. Therefore, a bunch period in
2494 harmonic 8 mode is two times of a bunch period in harmonic 16 mode. Each
2495 bunch can fill protons up to $2 \times 2.5 \times 10^{12}$. Therefore, the maximum beam
2496 intensity can be achieved up to 32×10^{12} protons. Fig. 5.2 shows the layout
2497 of tunnel at CERN, where equipments for experiment are installed. Electronic
2498 equipments for optical diagnostics, hydraulic power unit, and cryogenic system
2499 are positioned at tunnel TT2. Hg loop system, solenoid magnet, and beam
2500 diagnostic system are positioned at tunnel TT2A. The fibers for optical diag-
2501 nostics of Hg target in solenoid magnet and cables for controlling the Hg loop

2502 system and solenoid magnet are connected between TT2 and TT2A passing
2503 through an artificially drilled hole.

2504 5.1.2 Proton beam pulse length

2505 In order to produce the design number of 10^{21} muons/year in the muon
2506 storage ring, 4MW of proton beam power is desired. For our experiment, the
2507 CERN PS ran typically in a harmonic 16 mode. Hence, it is possible to fill with
2508 2×10^{12} protons/bunch and therefore up to 32×10^{12} protons/spill. One beam
2509 pulse consists of several beam bunches. The bunch lengths for harmonic 16
2510 mode are 50 ns and 30 ns at full width at half maximum (FMWH) respectively.
2511 The bunch lengths for harmonic 8 mode are 70 ns and 40 ns at full width
2512 at half maximum (FMWH) respectively. The bunch-to-bunch differences for
2513 harmonic 16 mode and harmonic 8 mode are multiples of 131 ns and 262 ns
2514 respectively. The proton beam pulse structure of harmonic 8 and harmonic 16
2515 in 14 GeV, 6 TP is shown in Fig. 5.18. The spot size at the experiment is in
2516 the order of 2 to 10 mm^2 RMS. This allows to place up to 32×10^{12} protons
2517 on the mercury target, generating a peak energy deposition of ~ 150 J/g.
2518 Power consumption is dominated by the repetition rate. Thus, the capability
2519 to replace the disrupted jet determines the ultimate beam power. The optimal
2520 interaction length for the 24 GeV beam energy is in the region of 30 cm which
2521 corresponds to approximately 2 interaction length for mercury (Kirk *et al*,
2522 2008). For a 20 m/s jet velocity, replacing two interaction lengths will be
2523 taken in 14 ms thus allowing for operations with a repetition rate of up to 70

2524 Hz. The beam energy per pulse is 115 kJ for a beam of 30×10^{12} protons with
2525 24 GeV beam energy. The disruption length at 30×10^{12} protons with 24 GeV
2526 beam energy in a magnetic field of 15 T is less than 20 cm at 24 GeV beam
2527 energy in Fig. 5.21, thus preserving the 70 Hz beam repetition rate option. It
2528 yields the key result that a target system capable of supporting proton beams
2529 with powers of up to 8 MW (Kirk *et al.*, 2008).

2530 **5.1.3 Proton beam envelope by optics and camera screen**

2531 The proton beam with 14 GeV and 24 GeV beam energy is employed in the
2532 experiment. As the number of protons in a beam pulse increases, it is reported
2533 (Efthymiopoulos, 2008) that the beam spot size increases. The beam spot size
2534 is calculated by CERN using the measured beam emittance, dispersion, and
2535 the momentum spread of the beam particle. The emittance is measured by
2536 measuring the beam profile in a position of known beam parameters based
2537 on optics. Fig. 5.4 shows the estimated 1σ beam spot size at the center of
2538 target based on optics (Efthymiopoulos, 2008). Fig. 5.5 shows the measured
2539 1σ beam spot size at the phosphor camera screen installed ~ 4.2 m away
2540 from the center of magnet before entering the magnet (Skoro, 2008). It is also
2541 reported (Skoro, 2008) that the beam spot size increases as the number of
2542 protons increases. Due to the saturation of image, the measured size is shown
2543 as ~ 2 times larger than the estimated beam spot size from optics. Fig. 5.6 (c)
2544 shows the beam sizes distribution measured by phosphor screen monitor as a
2545 function of time interval between beam shots, where the histogram for events

2546 of beam size in horizontal plane is shown in Fig. 5.6 (a) and the histogram for
2547 events of beam size in vertical plane is shown in Fig. 5.6 (b). This plots show
2548 that the possible residual saturation of image by phosphor screen monitor is
2549 not related with time interval between each beam shot. The distribution of
2550 beam spot size is uniform regardless of the possible residual saturation by
2551 screen monitor.

2552 **5.2 MARS Simulation for Energy Deposition** 2553 **to Mercury Jet by Proton Beam**

2554 **5.2.1 Physics model**

2555 MARS is a Monte Carlo code for inclusive and exclusive simulation of
2556 3D hadronic and electromagnetic cascades, muon and heavy ion transport in
2557 accelerator, detector, and shielding components in the energy range from a
2558 fraction of an electronvolt up to 100 TeV. In MARS code, hadron production,
2559 neutrino interactions, electromagnetic interactions of heavy particles, and elec-
2560 tromagnetic showers are considered. For hadron production, information on
2561 the nuclides generated in nuclear collisions is scored, or reported in the results
2562 of the simulation, which covers a hadron kinetic energy range up to 100 TeV.
2563 For neutrino interactions, the model permits the selection of the energy and
2564 angle of each particle (ν, e, μ) emanating from a simulated interaction. These
2565 particles, and the showers initiated by them, are then further processed in the
2566 code. Four types of neutrino interactions are distinguished ($\nu_\mu, \bar{\nu}_\mu, \nu_e, \bar{\nu}_e$) and
2567 the model identifies all possible types of neutrino interactions with nuclei. The

2568 corresponding formulas for these processes as well as results of Monte Carlo
2569 simulations are considered. For electromagnetic interactions of heavy parti-
2570 cles, electromagnetic interactions of muons and charged hadrons in arbitrary
2571 materials are simulated. Radiative processes and atomic excitation and ion-
2572 ization with energy transfer are considered. The electromagnetic showers are
2573 based on the physics of electromagnetic interactions and it gives electron and
2574 photon interactions in composite solid, liquid and gaseous materials (Mokhov,
2575 2000).

2576 **5.2.2 Mercury jet modeling in MARS code**

2577 Using MARS code, Calculation of energy deposition is performed at Fermi
2578 National Accelerator Laboratory (Striganov, 2009). For the modeling of jet in
2579 MARS, the experimentally measured Hg jet size and trajectory in magnetic
2580 field with assumption of sectionally elliptic jet shape and circular jet shape
2581 with equivalent reduced mass density to the initial flow rate from nozzle. The
2582 proton beam is passing through the center of magnetic axis. For simplicity, the
2583 z coordinate of modeling in MARS defines as 0 at the center of magnetic axis
2584 along the direction of magnetic field. Accordingly, the x coordinate of modeling
2585 in MARS defines as the vertical direction perpendicular to the direction of
2586 magnetic field. The experimentally measured jet size and vertical position to
2587 the center of magnetic axis is shown at Fig. 4.7 and Fig. 4.11. The vertical
2588 distance in cm in MARS code between center of jet and magnetic axis is
2589 employed by using Eqn. (5.1). The experimental measurement of vertical

2590 distance between magnetic axis and the center of jet is given in Table 5.1, where
 2591 the experimentally measured jet size as well as approximated mass density for
 2592 the simulation of circular jet case are also given.

2593

$$x_{vert} = -1.4522 - 3.65 \times 10^{-2} \times zz - 3.1672 \times 10^{-4} \times zz^2 + 5.4206 \times 10^{-9} \times zz^4, \quad (5.1)$$

2594

2595 where $zz = z - 46$ in cm.

2596 Fig. 5.7 (a), (b) show the sectional view of elliptic/circular jet and Fig. 5.7
 2597 (c) shows the side view of jet interacting with proton beam in magnetic field,
 2598 which is indicated as arrows. Using MARS code, Calculation of energy depo-
 2599 sition with various magnetic field strength and beam intensity is performed at
 2600 Fermi National Accelerator Laboratory (Striganov, 2009).

2601 **5.2.3 Energy deposition to mercury jet**

2602 **5.2.3.1 energy deposition in magnetic field**

2603 Fig. 5.8 shows the averaged energy deposition along the jet axis for the case
 2604 of 2 Tp according to the variation of magnetic field. Calculated energy depo-
 2605 sition in each meshed volume is averaged along the jet axis using Eqn. (5.2).

2606

$$E(z) = \frac{1}{N_{\theta}^r} \sum_r \sum_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} E_{\theta}^r(r, z, \theta), \quad (5.2)$$

2607

2608 where N_{θ}^r , E_{θ}^r represent the number of meshes along radial angle at each
 2609 radial distance and its energy deposition respectively. As the magnetic field

2610 increases, the distribution of energy deposition over the jet increases. This
 2611 indicates interaction of charged particles with magnetic field, so that more
 2612 atomic excitation and ionization with energy transfer occurs in higher magnetic
 2613 field. Also, the electromagnetic shower produced by a particle that interacts
 2614 via the electromagnetic force gives electron and photon interactions in mercury.
 2615 From the equation of particle motion and Lorentz force in Eqn. (5.3), the
 2616 momentum of charged particle has an influence of the intensity of magnetic
 2617 field followed by Maxwell's equations.

2618

$$2619 \quad \frac{d\mathbf{p}}{dt} = e[\mathbf{E} + \mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}], \quad (5.3)$$

2620 where e is the charge on the particle and \mathbf{v} is the particle velocity.

2621 **5.2.3.2 *geometric distribution of energy deposition in elliptic Hg***
 2622 ***jet cross section***

2623 Fig. 5.9 (a) shows the radially averaged energy deposition over the ori-
 2624 entation in sectional jet area along the jet axis for the case of 2 Tp in 5 T.
 2625 Calculated energy deposition in each meshed volume is averaged along the jet
 2626 axis using Eqn. (5.4).

2627

$$2628 \quad E(z, \theta) = \frac{1}{N_\theta^r} \sum_r E_\theta^r(r, z, \theta). \quad (5.4)$$

2629 The larger distribution of energy deposition occurs at bottom ($\sim 270^\circ$) of
 2630 jet where the beam enters. Gradually the larger distribution moves to the top
 2631 ($\sim 90^\circ$) of jet where the beam leaves. It again gives the consistent result with

2632 Fig. 5.15 (a) and Fig. 5.16 (a), where the profile of energy deposition shows
2633 its changes along with the beam path through Hg jet.

2634 Fig. 5.9 (b) shows the axially averaged energy deposition over the variation
2635 of magnetic field along the orientation in sectional jet area for the case of 2
2636 Tp in 5 T. Calculated energy deposition in each meshed volume is averaged
2637 along the orientation in sectional jet area using Eqn. (5.5).

2638

$$2639 \quad E(\theta) = \frac{1}{N_z^r} \sum_z \sum_r E_z^r(r, z, \theta), \quad (5.5)$$

2640 where N_z^r , E_z^r represent the number of meshes along axial jet axis at each
2641 radial distance and its energy deposition respectively. The larger axially av-
2642 eraged energy deposition is at bottom ($\sim 270^\circ$) of jet and the distribution of
2643 energy deposition increases as the magnetic field increases. The geometrical
2644 distribution of energy deposition depending on the applied magnetic field does
2645 not changes but keeps uniform profile of distribution, which indicates that the
2646 profile of distribution is most likely dependent to the shape of Hg jet.

2647 **5.2.3.3 proton beam spot size to the energy deposition**

2648 Fig. 5.11 shows the averaged energy deposition per proton along the jet
2649 axis using Eqn. (5.2) according to the variation of number of protons in 10 T.
2650 As shown in Fig. 5.4, the beam spot size increases as the number of protons
2651 increase. As a result, the energy deposition per proton decreases due to the
2652 decrease of beam intensity caused by increasing beam spot size. Fig. 5.12 shows
2653 the variation of peak energy deposition per proton and total energy deposition

2654 to mercury jet with respect to the number of protons at both 14 GeV and 24
 2655 GeV beam energy in magnetic fields. The total energy deposition amounts
 2656 to $\sim 6 \sim 8$ % of the incident beam energy and the total energy deposition is
 2657 slightly decreasing depending on the variation of beam spot size. However, the
 2658 total energy deposition increases as the magnetic field increases. As discussed
 2659 in Fig. 5.8, it again indicates interaction of charged particles with magnetic
 2660 field, so that more atomic excitation and ionization with energy transfer occurs
 2661 in higher magnetic field. However, the peak energy deposition is determined
 2662 by the incident number of protons regardless of magnetic field strength. The
 2663 solid line in Fig. 5.12 (a) and (b) represent the fit of calculated peak energy
 2664 deposition per proton using Eqn. (5.6) and Eqn. (5.7) respectively shown as
 2665

$$2666 \quad z = (A_1 + B_1 x^{B_2}) w^{C_1} \quad (5.6)$$

2667 and

$$2668 \quad z = A_1 (y - B_1)^{B_2 w^{C_1} + B_3} x w^{C_2}, \quad (5.7)$$

2670 where x , y , z , and w denote number of protons, magnetic field, energy
 2671 deposition, and beam energy respectively. Note that the parameterized values
 2672 of coefficients and errors of the fit functions for energy deposition with respect
 2673 to number of protons, magnetic field, and beam energy are given in Table 5.2.
 2674 The energy deposition is estimated by using fit function and error. The peak
 2675 energy deposition decreases with square rooted power of number of protons,
 2676 and it increases with ~ 1.5 power of beam energy between 14 GeV and 24

2677 GeV. The ratio of beam energy between 14 GeV and 24 GeV is ~ 1.7 . The
 2678 total energy deposition decreases slightly linearly with number of protons and
 2679 increases with 0.06 power of magnetic field strength. Thus, the total energy
 2680 deposition has an increase with ~ 1.4 power of beam energy as an offset
 2681 between 14 GeV and 24 GeV, and ~ 0.9 power of beam energy as a slope in
 2682 fit function, which indicates possibly that the absolute ratio of power ~ 1.5
 2683 due to the beam energy difference is separated into two coefficient terms ratio
 2684 of C_1 to C_2 in fit function.

2685 Based on the result in Fig. 5.12, the number of protons are multiplied to
 2686 the peak energy deposition per proton, which yields the result in Fig. 5.13 on
 2687 logarithmic scale. The peak energy deposition with respect to the number of
 2688 protons increases parabolically due to the increase of parabolically approxi-
 2689 mated beam cross sectional area, which directly influences to the peak energy
 2690 deposition to Hg jet. Also, the higher magnetic field again results in larger
 2691 total energy deposition to Hg jet.

2692 The solid line in Fig. 5.13 (a) and (b) represent the fit of calculated peak
 2693 energy deposition using Eqn. (5.8) and Eqn. (5.9) respectively shown as

2694

2695
$$z = A_1 x^{B_1} w^{C_1} \tag{5.8}$$

2696 and

2697

2698
$$z = A_1 x^{B_1+B_2y^{B_3}} w^{C_1}. \tag{5.9}$$

2699 The fit result from Eqn. (5.8) shows that the peak energy increases with \sim

2700 0.8 power of number of protons on linear scale. As one expects, on logarithmic
2701 scale, it can be rephrased as a linear relation with ~ 0.8 between number
2702 of protons and peak energy deposition, and ~ 1.6 between beam energy and
2703 number of protons. The fit result from Eqn. (5.9) shows that the total energy
2704 deposition increases with ~ 0.9 power of number of protons, but it slightly
2705 increases with ~ 0.4 power of magnetic field. Again, on logarithmic scale,
2706 total energy deposition increases linearly with ~ 1.4 times of beam energy.
2707 This study is useful since it allows one to extrapolate the trend for estimation
2708 of profile of energy deposition, so that one can approximate the profile of
2709 energy deposition over all of the region of Hg jet based on the characteristics
2710 of relations in energy deposition to magnetic field, beam intensity, and Hg jet
2711 shape.

2712 **5.3 Observation of Interaction and Hg Jet Re-** 2713 **sponse to The Energy Deposition by Pro-** 2714 **ton Beam**

2715 **5.3.1 Hg jet pressurization by energy deposition of pro-** 2716 **ton beam**

2717 The energy deposition E_{dep} due to ionization losses of the protons is ~ 33
2718 J/g and additional ionization due to secondary particles from interactions of
2719 the protons in the target raises this to a peak of ~ 100 J/g at 10 cm into the
2720 target (McDonald, 2000). The energy deposition, E_{dep} , leads to peak pressure
2721 P that can be estimated as follow:

2722

2723

$$P \approx K \alpha_v \Delta T = \frac{\alpha_v K E_{dep}}{c_p}, \quad (5.10)$$

2724

2725

2726

2727

2728

2729

2730

2731

2732

2733

2734

$$E_{strain} = \frac{K}{2}(\alpha \Delta T)^2. \quad (5.11)$$

2735

2736

2737

2738

where α_v is the thermal volumetric expansion coefficient, which corresponds to 3 times of thermal linear expansion coefficient, K is the bulk modulus, E_{dep} is the energy deposition, and c_p is the specific heat capacity. For mercury, $\alpha_v = 180 \times 10^{-6}/K$, $E_v = 25GPa$, $c_p = 138J/(K kg)$. A peak value of $E_{dep}=100J/g$ corresponds to a peak stress of ~ 3000 MPa. The mercury target will be disrupted by the proton beam, leading to a breakup into droplets. The strain energy is built up in the jet due to compression (Sievers and Pognat, 2000). The strain energy per unit volume can be estimated as follow based on the relationship between pressure thermal expansion:

2739

2740

5.3.2 Observation of proton beam interaction and jet breakup

2741

2742

2743

Fig. 5.14 is the photographs of the typical Hg jet interacting mechanism with a 16 TP, 14 GeV proton beam at 5 T captured at Viewport 3 at a 500 μs frame rate, which shows clearly how the Hg jet is responding from the

2744 sudden energy deposition by the proton beam. The beam hits the Hg jet at
 2745 the bottom surface, passing through the center of jet at Viewport 2, leaving
 2746 the Hg jet on the top surface. The captured photos show the response of the
 2747 Hg jet upstream, midstream, and downstream with the interaction of proton
 2748 beam. There are filaments on the top surface of jet downstream, where the
 2749 beam is leaving, and on the bottom surface of the jet upstream, where the
 2750 proton beam is hitting, entering the target. The jet break up voids midstream
 2751 where the beam is passing through, possibly caused by the cavitations from
 2752 energy deposition.

2753 **5.3.2.1 *energy deposition calculation with low intensity of proton***
 2754 ***beam and its observation***

2755 Fig. 5.15 (a) shows the distribution of energy deposition by 24 GeV, 3
 2756 Tp intensity of proton beam in 5 T. Calculated energy deposition in each
 2757 meshed volume is averaged along the jet axis and vertical radius of jet using
 2758 Eqn. (5.12).

2759

$$2760 \quad E(z, r) = \frac{1}{N_{\theta}^r} \sum_{\theta=0}^{2\pi} E_{\theta}^r(z, r, \theta), \quad (5.12)$$

2761 where N_{θ}^r , E_{θ}^r represent the number of meshes along radial angle at each
 2762 radial distance and its energy deposition respectively.

2763 The spot size from optics is used. The energy density distribution is plotted
 2764 depending on the radial position of Hg jet from jet center. Therefore, the
 2765 peak of energy density exists respectively depending on the radial position in

2766 analysis. It shows that the maximum energy deposition density is obtained
2767 at the bottom surface of jet at ~ 13 cm from the center of magnet, where
2768 Viewport 1 is actually positioned, and the peak energy deposition density
2769 moves to the center of the Hg jet followed by the larger energy deposition
2770 density is located at the top surface of the Hg jet. The peak energy deposition
2771 density is moving corresponding to the beam crossing trajectory in Hg jet. The
2772 most dense energy deposition is distributed at the center of Hg jet between
2773 upstream and midstream, where the Hg jet breaks. The collected photos in
2774 Fig. 5.15 (b) clearly supports these simulation results, where the frame rate is
2775 2 ms and measured disruption length at Viewport 3 is 11 cm.

2776 **5.3.2.2 *energy deposition calculation with high intensity of proton*** 2777 ***beam and its observation***

2778 Fig. 5.16 (a) shows the distribution of energy deposition by 24 GeV, 10 Tp
2779 intensity proton beam in 5 T. Averaged energy deposition is also calculated
2780 using Eqn. (5.12). The distribution profile of energy deposition throughout
2781 Hg jet is similar with low intensity of beam. The collected photos in Fig. 5.16
2782 (b) clearly supports these simulation results again, where the frame rate is
2783 2 ms and measured disruption length at Viewport 3 is 17 cm. However, the
2784 jet breakup voids the midstream where the beam is passing through, which is
2785 different with comparing with the observation of low intensity beam. These
2786 voids are not observed at 3 Tp intensity of beam, possibly indicates threshold
2787 of the existence of cavitation induced by energy deposition.

2788 5.3.3 Hg jet disruption and magnetic suppression of the 2789 disruption

2790 The disruption length is determined by counting the number of frames at
2791 Viewport 3 where the complete disruption of the jet is observed. The time
2792 delay between Viewport 2 and Viewport 3 is 10 ms. Thus, the disruption gen-
2793 erated at Viewport 2 by the beam could be observed at Viewport 3 after 10
2794 ms, where the jet is moving with a velocity of 15 m/s. Each image is separated
2795 into 10 segments vertically in order to locate the position of disruption. Thus,
2796 the accuracy of the measurement to define the location of starting(ending) dis-
2797 ruption in measurement could be increased. The disruption length is given by
2798 multiplying the frame rate by the counted number of images and investigated
2799 with the beam energy, beam intensity, and magnetic field. 230 events out of
2800 360 beam shots are evaluated for the disruption length. About 130 events
2801 out of 360 beam shots are evaluated for the detection of particles without Hg
2802 jet. Thus, the images for these events are not collected. Fig. 5.17 shows the
2803 standard deviation of the evaluated disruption lengths with respect to the dis-
2804 ruption length. The solid line represents the curve fitted approximation of the
2805 reduced data distribution, where the line asymptote logarithmic. This curve
2806 fitted line is used for estimation of the standard deviation of the disruption
2807 length at respective disruption length. Correspondingly, the error bar is de-
2808 termined by dividing the the estimated standard deviation by the root square
2809 of the number of samples N for each data point.

2810 **5.3.3.1** *characteristics of beam structure in disruption length, har-*
2811 *monic 8 and 16*

2812 The proton beam pulse structure of harmonic 8 and harmonic 16 in 14
2813 GeV, 6 Tp is shown in Fig. 5.18. A pulse carries same number of protons with
2814 doubled bunch structures. Fig. 5.19 shows the dependence of the disruption
2815 length of the Hg jet on the proton beam pulse structure with a 14 GeV beam in
2816 5 T. The solid line in Fig. 5.18 (a) and (b) show the global fit and independent
2817 fit of disruption length with both harmonic 8 and harmonic 16 bunches as a
2818 function of total energy deposition respectively. A liner fit function is used as
2819 follow:

2820

2821
$$z = A_1(x - B_1), \quad (5.13)$$

2822 where x and z denote the total energy deposition and disruption length
2823 respectively. The χ^2 probability of global fit in Fig. 5.18 (a) is 0.056. The χ^2
2824 probability of each independent fit in Fig. 5.18 (b) by using the sum of χ^2 and
2825 degrees of freedom of each independent fit yields 0.051. From this point of
2826 view, there is no statistical difference between the two ways of fitting, so that
2827 one could conclude that the disruption length does not depend on harmonic
2828 number. The disruption of Hg jet is affected by the number of protons, resulted
2829 from energy deposition of interaction of number of protons. The short time
2830 in each bunch structure is negligible. The disruption on the Hg jet surface
2831 disappears when the beam intensity is less than ~ 4 Tp in Fig. 5.20. The
2832 threshold of beam intensity is ~ 4 Tp at 14 GeV in 5 T.

2833 **5.3.3.2 *disruption length with 14 GeV proton beam***

2834 Fig. 5.20 shows the disruption length with beam intensities up to 30 Tp
2835 for a 14 GeV beam. The peak and total energy deposition to Hg with 14 GeV
2836 beam energy at 30 Tp and 15 T is ~ 52 J/g and 3700 J by approximating
2837 it from Fig. 5.13, where the disruption length corresponds to ~ 23 cm \pm 5
2838 cm for 10 T to ~ 18 cm \pm 5 cm for 15 T respectively. At high intensities of
2839 beam, the disruption length appears to be approaching an asymptotic level.
2840 The magnetic field suppresses weak disruption such as onset of generation of
2841 the filaments on the jet surface. The threshold of the disruption for beam
2842 intensity is around 4 Tp at 5 T and the magnetic field can increase it, though
2843 the effect is not clear in Fig. 5.20 due to the difficulty in quantifying and
2844 judging to measure the small amount of the disruption length.

2845 **5.3.3.3 *disruption length with 24 GeV proton beam***

2846 Fig. 5.21 shows the disruption length with the beam intensities up to 30 Tp
2847 for a 24 GeV proton beam. The estimation of disruption length is performed
2848 by calculating the extent of energy level of Hg jet larger than the energy
2849 experimentally determined by threshold intensity of beam as follow :

2850

2851
$$L_E^{disruption}(z) = z_2 - z_1, E(z) \geq E_{threshold}^{peak}(z), L_{E_{threshold}^{peak}}^{disruption}(z) = 0, \quad (5.14)$$

2852 where $L^{disruption}$, $E_{threshold}^{peak}$ represent the length of disruption and peak
2853 energy of thresholding intensity of beam experimentally determined for jet
2854 disruption.

2855 According to Fig. 5.13, the peak and total energy deposition to Hg with 24
2856 GeV beam energy at 30 Tp in 10 T is ~ 125 J/g and 8200 J, where the disruption
2857 length corresponds to ~ 22 cm ± 5 cm for 10 T to ~ 17 cm ± 5 cm for
2858 15 T respectively. The results again show that the magnetic field suppresses
2859 the disruption length. The disruption length appears to be approaching an
2860 asymptotic level. If there is no magnetic field, the disruptions are always gen-
2861 erated by proton beam regardless of the beam intensities, though very weak
2862 disruptions on the Hg jet surface are observed with low beam intensities. The
2863 threshold of the disruption for beam intensity is ~ 1 Tp at 5 T but the higher
2864 magnetic field increases it. The estimation of disruption length in 10 T based
2865 on the calculation of energy deposition using the beam spot size from optics
2866 is well agreed with the experimental measurement, but the estimation in 0
2867 T based on the beam spot size from optics underestimates the experimen-
2868 tal results. Possibly, the difference in MARS model may cause the difference
2869 of energy deposition calculation and the beam spot size is more likely to be
2870 larger at 0 T. Therefore, possibly the estimation by energy deposition from
2871 larger beam spot size is more likely to be fit to the experimental measurement.
2872 For theses estimations, the independent threshold of beam intensity is chosen
2873 individually from the experimental results depending on the conditions of in-
2874 dividual cases for estimation. Therefore, the energy for threshold is differently
2875 used for each case of estimation using the beam size from optics and camera.
2876 For the case of estimation of 0 T , 5 T, and 10 T, 0.8 Tp, 1.5 Tp, and 3.7 Tp
2877 of threshold beam intensity are chosen respectively.

2878 **5.3.3.4 *validation of measurements of Viewport 3 through com-***
2879 ***parison with Viewport 4***

2880 In order to validate measurements of the disruption length at Viewport 3,
2881 measurements of disruption lengths at Viewport 4 are also performed. Fig. 5.22
2882 (a) shows the disruption length at Viewport 3 for 23 events with a harmonic
2883 16 beam structure, 16 Tp, 14 GeV beam energy in 5 T. Fig. 5.22 (b) shows
2884 the disruption length at Viewport 4 for the same events. Fig. 5.22 (c) shows
2885 the difference of disruption length between Viewport 3 and Viewport 4 for the
2886 same events. The solid line represents the average and distribution of the dis-
2887 ruption length difference based on gaussian distribution approximation. The
2888 difference of measured disruption length between Viewport 3 and Viewport 4
2889 is 1.3 ± 3.5 cm. The reason for the difference of the disruption length measure-
2890 ment between Viewport 3 and Viewport 4 is mainly caused by the fluctuation
2891 of the proton beam and the Hg jet in a magnetic field. The reduction of sur-
2892 face instabilities by the presence of a static magnetic field is a consequence of
2893 magnetic damping. Also, surface structure is frozen by magnetic field. There-
2894 fore, the same disrupted shape on the jet surface at Viewport 3 is observed at
2895 Viewport 4 without variation of the disruption length.

2896 **5.3.3.5 *disruption measurement in pump probe condition as a***
2897 ***check of experiment***

2898 Fig. 5.23 shows the measured disruption length of multiple events with
2899 pump probe conditions as a check of experiment. The conditions of each
2900 group in pump probe events are given in Table A.3. There are 4 groups at 14

2901 GeV and each group has different number of bunches and time delay between
2902 pump and probe. Fig. 5.23 (a) shows the histogram of disruption length and
2903 Fig. 5.23 (b) shows statistics summary such as average, min/max, and median
2904 value. In group 2, qualitatively meaningful distribution of measurements are
2905 shown, which is 19.8 ± 6.1 cm. In sub-category of group 2, 3 different time
2906 delay between 6 bunches and 2 bunches does not show significant difference
2907 in disruption length. This check is agreed with the result provided in both
2908 Fig. 5.20 and Fig. 5.24.

2909 **5.4 Disruption of Hg Jet By Total Energy De-** 2910 **position**

2911 As discussed, the extent of disruption of jet is dominated by the distribution
2912 of energy deposition interacting with proton beam. Therefore, the total energy
2913 deposition plays a key role in determining of the extent of disruption of Hg jet.
2914 The total energy deposition in magnetic fields is investigated. The total energy
2915 deposition depending on colliding number of protons at both 14 GeV and 24
2916 GeV beam energy is calculated by Fig. 5.13 (b). Thus, Fig. 5.20 and Fig. 5.21
2917 are combined as a function of total energy deposition, which shows the results
2918 of experiment in disruption length at a glance. As a finally important result for
2919 experiment, Fig. 5.24 shows the disruption mercury jet in magnetic fields as a
2920 function of total energy deposition and its extrapolation up to 25 T. Fig. 5.24
2921 combines a key results of experiment, also provides an estimation of the extent
2922 of disruption of jet up to 25 T. The employed global fit with multi-variables

2923 for disruption length using the measured disruption length is

2924

2925
$$z = A_1(x - (B_1 + B_2y^{B_3}))^{\frac{1}{C_1+C_2y+C_3y^2}}, \quad (5.15)$$

2926 where x and y are total energy deposition and magnetic field respectively.

2927 Note that the parameterized values of coefficients and errors of the fit functions

2928 are provided in Table 5.2. The threshold of disruption increases in 0.8 power

2929 of magnetic field, and it is 338 J of energy energy deposition with no magnetic

2930 field. The disruption length increases in square root power of total energy

2931 deposition with no magnetic field, but it is suppressed in $\sim 1/(2 + 0.04B)$

2932 power of total energy deposition with magnetic field.

2933 The disruption length at 15 T is less than 20 cm and the total energy

2934 deposition is ~ 8000 J. Approximately 6 \sim 8 % of beam energy is deposited

2935 into mercury target. Therefore, 100 \sim 133 kJ of beam energy can be recycled

2936 with a 70 Hz repetition rate for 20 m/s jet. This result validates that a target

2937 system capable of supporting proton beams with powers of up to 8 MW, which

2938 is a key result for this experiment.

Table 5.1: Measurement of vertical distances of center of jet from magnetic axis and jet size for modeling in MARS code for the cases of elliptic and circular jet sectional shape.

1 (T)	2 (mm)	3 (mm)	4 (mm)	5 (mm)	6 (mm)	7 (mm)	8 (g/cm^3)
Elliptic jet shape							
0	7.11	4.46	4.28	5.01	8.65	2.9	13.55
5	7.1	4.52	3.7	4.38	8.4	3.0	13.55
10	6.57	4.08	3.66	3.71	7.95	3.15	13.55
15	5.45	3.6	3.24	3.11	9.05	2.76	13.55
Circular jet shape							
0	7.11	4.46	4.28	5.01	8.65	8.65	4.50
5	7.1	4.52	3.7	4.38	8.4	8.4	4.77
10	6.57	4.08	3.66	3.71	7.95	7.95	5.32
15	5.45	3.6	3.24	3.11	9.05	9.05	4.11

-
- 1** : Magnetic field
 - 2** : Vertical distance at Viewport1
 - 3** : Vertical distance at Viewport2
 - 4** : Vertical distance at Viewport3
 - 5** : Vertical distance at Viewport4
 - 6** : Vertical radius of jet
 - 7** : Horizontal radius of jet
 - 8** : Hg density

Table 5.2: Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of fit function in figures.

Figure	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
5.12a	0.74078	0.03855	-0.06864	0.01598	0.50641	0.05307	-	-	1.48078	0.0158
5.12b	0.02228	8.60E-04	-1.09835	0.36388	0.0613	0.00759	-5.49E-04	1.62E-04	1.36185	0.01097
5.13a	0.06023	0.0073	0.80386	0.0105	-	-	-	-	1.5568	0.04025
5.13b	3.52931	0.3187	0.88872	0.01003	0.02553	0.01138	0.3758	0.16582	1.4208	0.02953
5.19a	1.43E-04	1.86E-05	647.56071	89.38814	-	-	-	-	-	-
5.19b(H8)	1.70E-04	3.77E-05	638.26526	126.57444	-	-	-	-	-	-
5.19b(H16)	1.39E-04	2.18E-05	680.28969	113.41709	-	-	-	-	-	-
5.24	0.00649	0.00348	338.24297	15.76037	115.38009	47.56862	0.82899	0.22938	1.92463	0.29005
Figure	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
5.12a	-	-	-	-	32	28	14.67464	0.99691	0	
5.12b	0.91711	0.10273	-	-	32	26	256.24604	0.99909	0	
5.13a	-	-	-	-	32	29	95.44974	0.99168	0	
5.13b	-	-	-	-	32	27	3972.28821	0.99628	0	
5.19a	-	-	-	-	11	9	1.84	0.85406	0.056	
5.19b(H8)	-	-	-	-	5	3	1.97369	0.82927	0.1155	
5.19b(H16)	-	-	-	-	6	4	1.77779	0.88853	0.1301	
5.24	0.03939	0.01079	0	0	36	30	1.82037	0.88724	0.0039	

1 : A1 value, **2** : A1 standard deviation,

3 : B1 value, **4** : B1 standard deviation, **5** : B2 value, **6** : B2 standard deviation,

7 : B3 value, **8** : B3 standard deviation , **9** : C1 value, **10** : C1 standard deviation,

11 : C2 value, **12** : C2 standard deviation, **13** : C3 value, **14** : C3 standard deviation,

15 : Number of points, **16** : Degrees of freedom, **17** : Reduced χ^2 , **18** : Adjusted \mathbf{R}^2 , **19** : χ^2 probability.

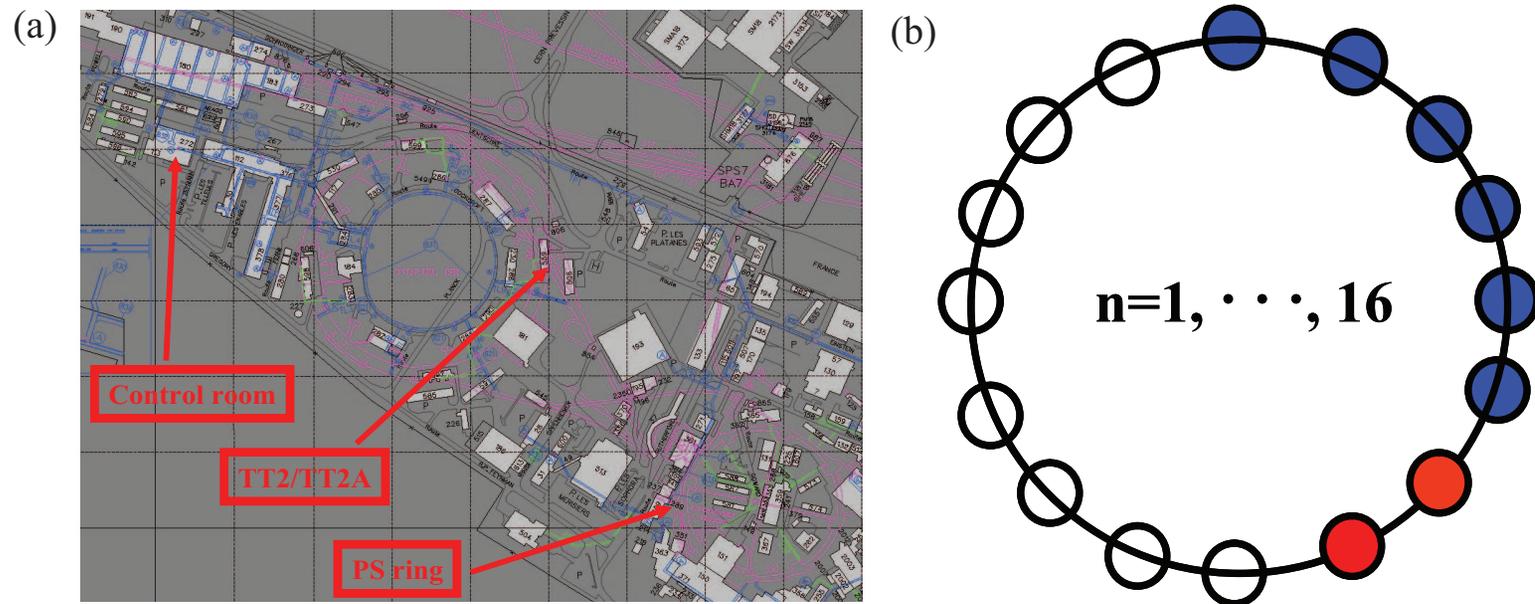


Figure 5.1: Infrastructures for experiment at CERN. a.) Proton synchrotron and TT2 tunnel for experiment. b.) 16 harmonics of beam extraction in proton synchrotron.

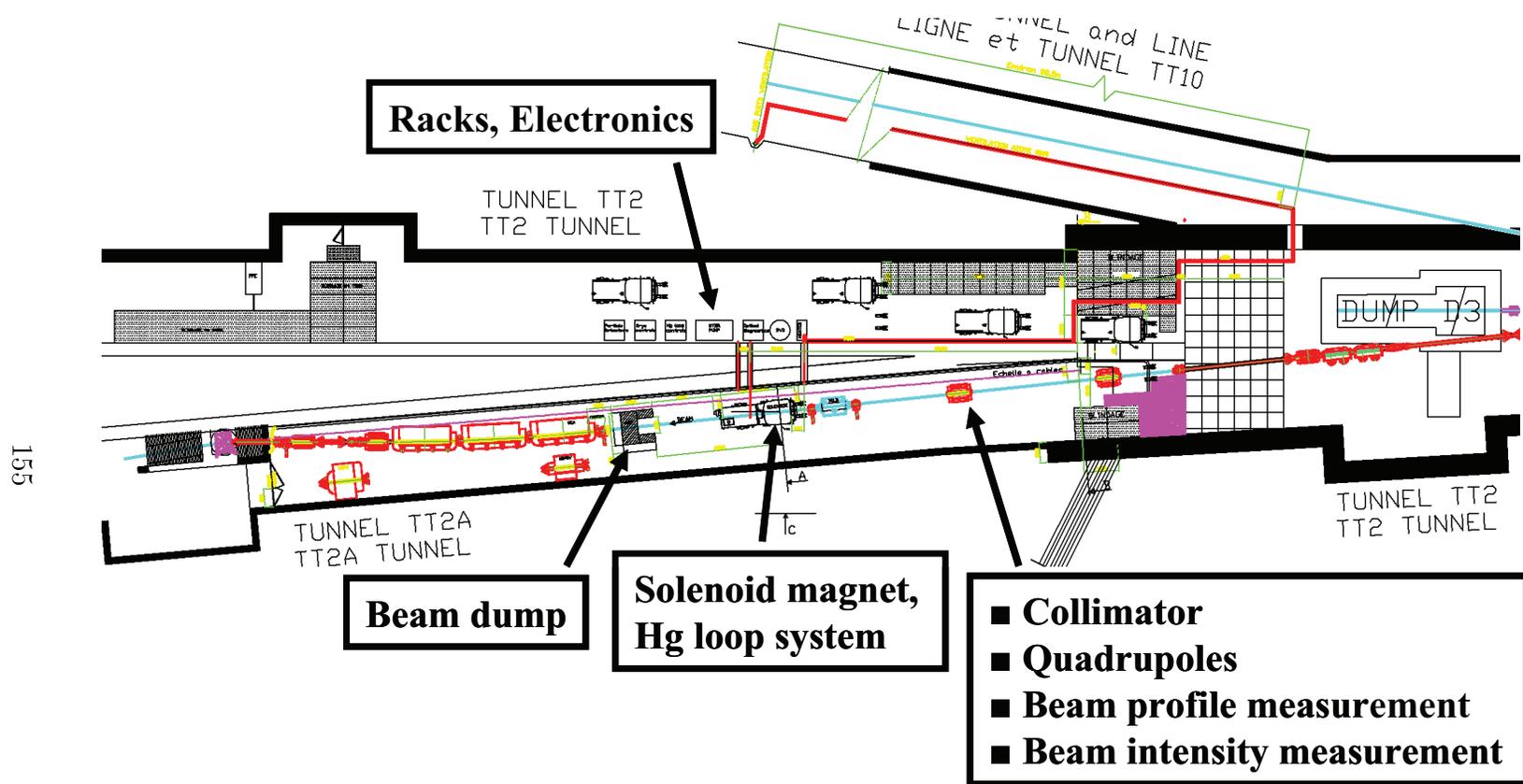


Figure 5.2: Installation of integrated experimental components in tunnel TT2/TT2A for high power target experiment. Extracted proton beam comes from right to left in tunnel TT2A.

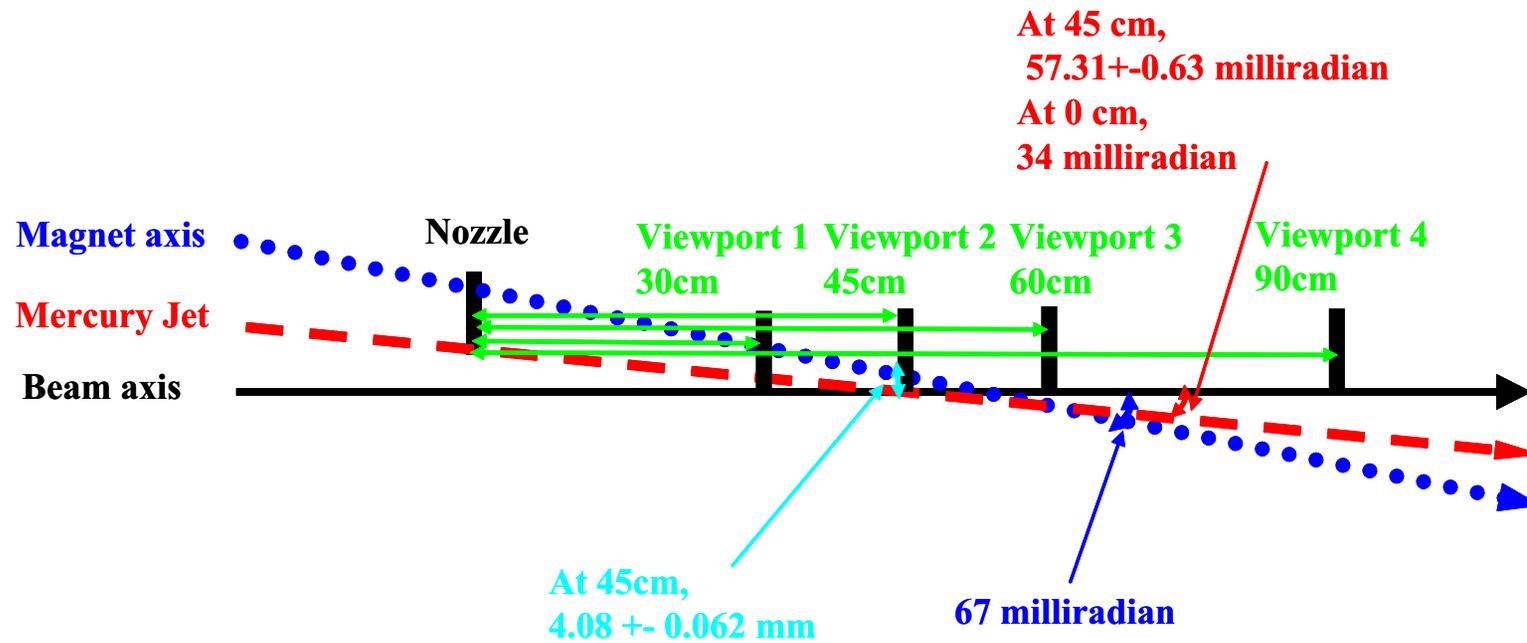


Figure 5.3: Schematics of beam to jet interaction in magnetic field and the location of each Viewport.

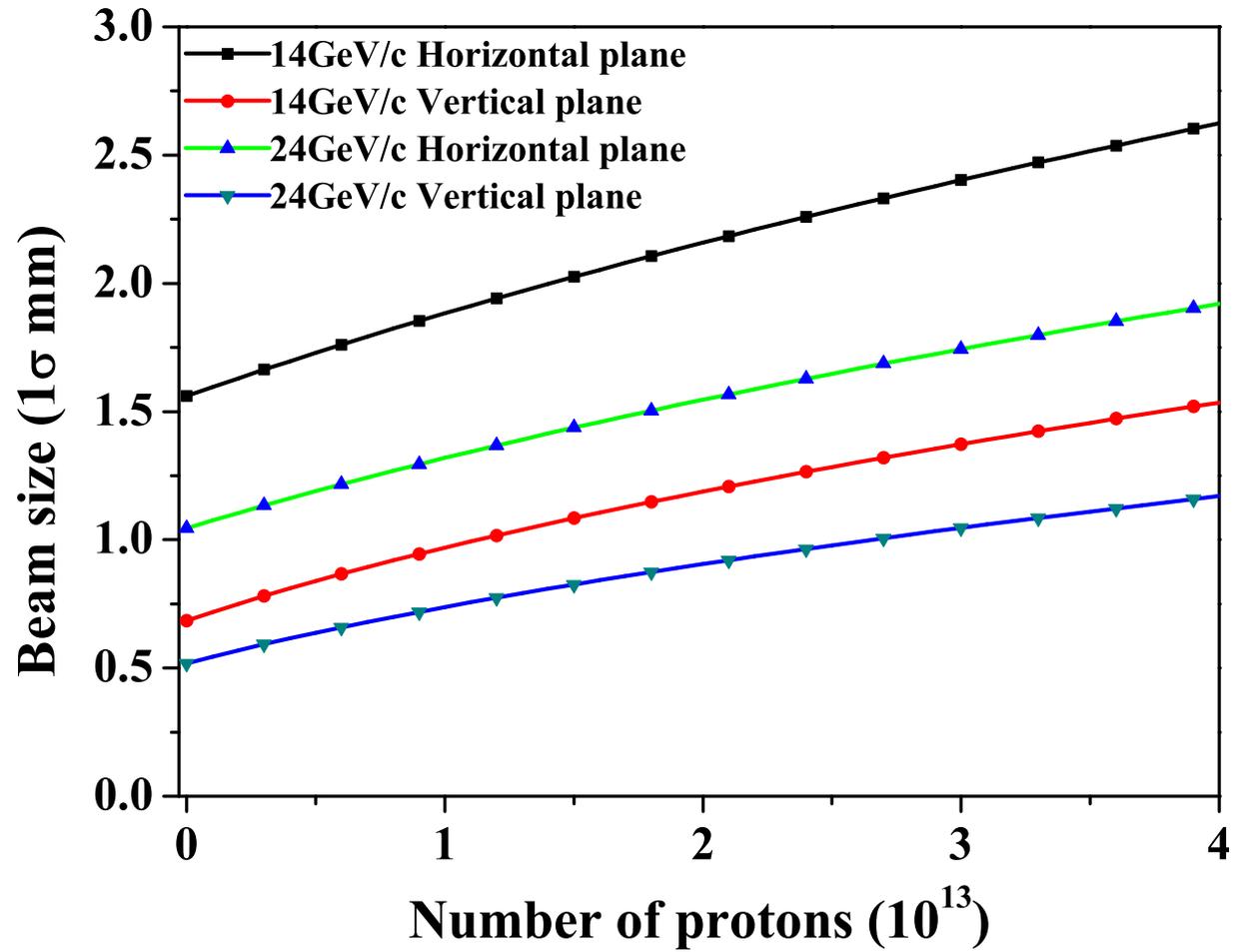


Figure 5.4: 1σ proton beam size at the center of magnet by optics (Efthymiopoulos, 2008).

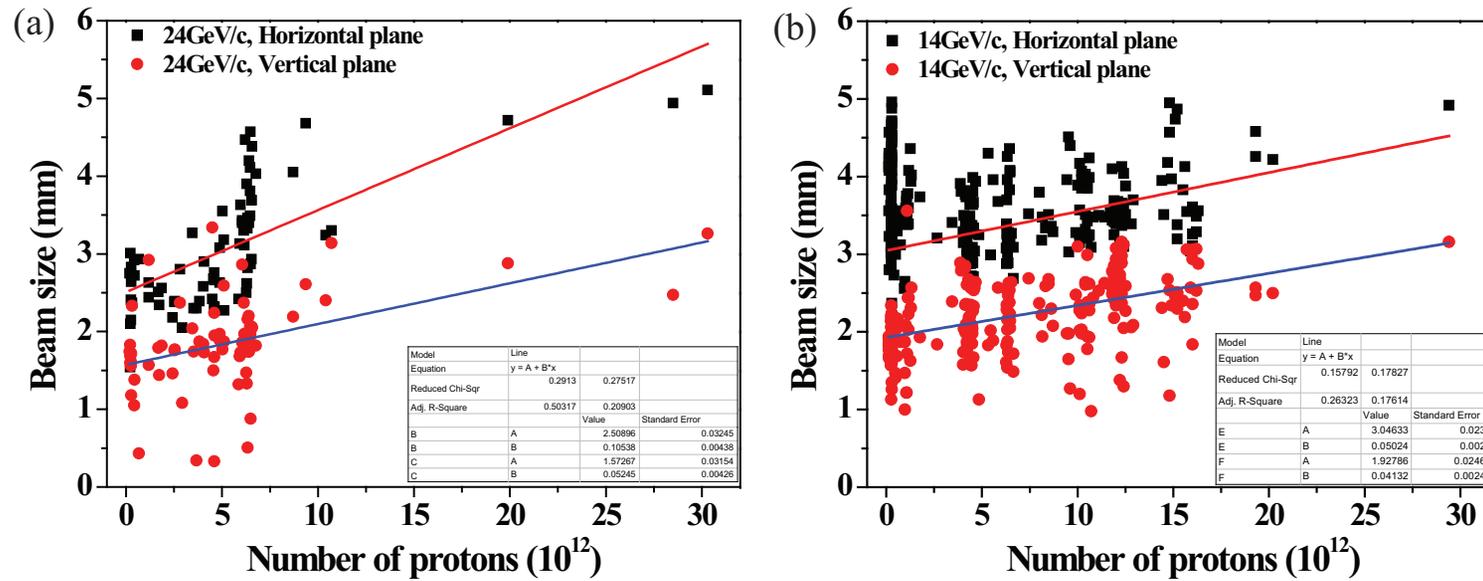


Figure 5.5: 1 σ proton beam size by camera screen (Skoro, 2008). a.) 14 GeV beam. b.) 24 GeV beam.

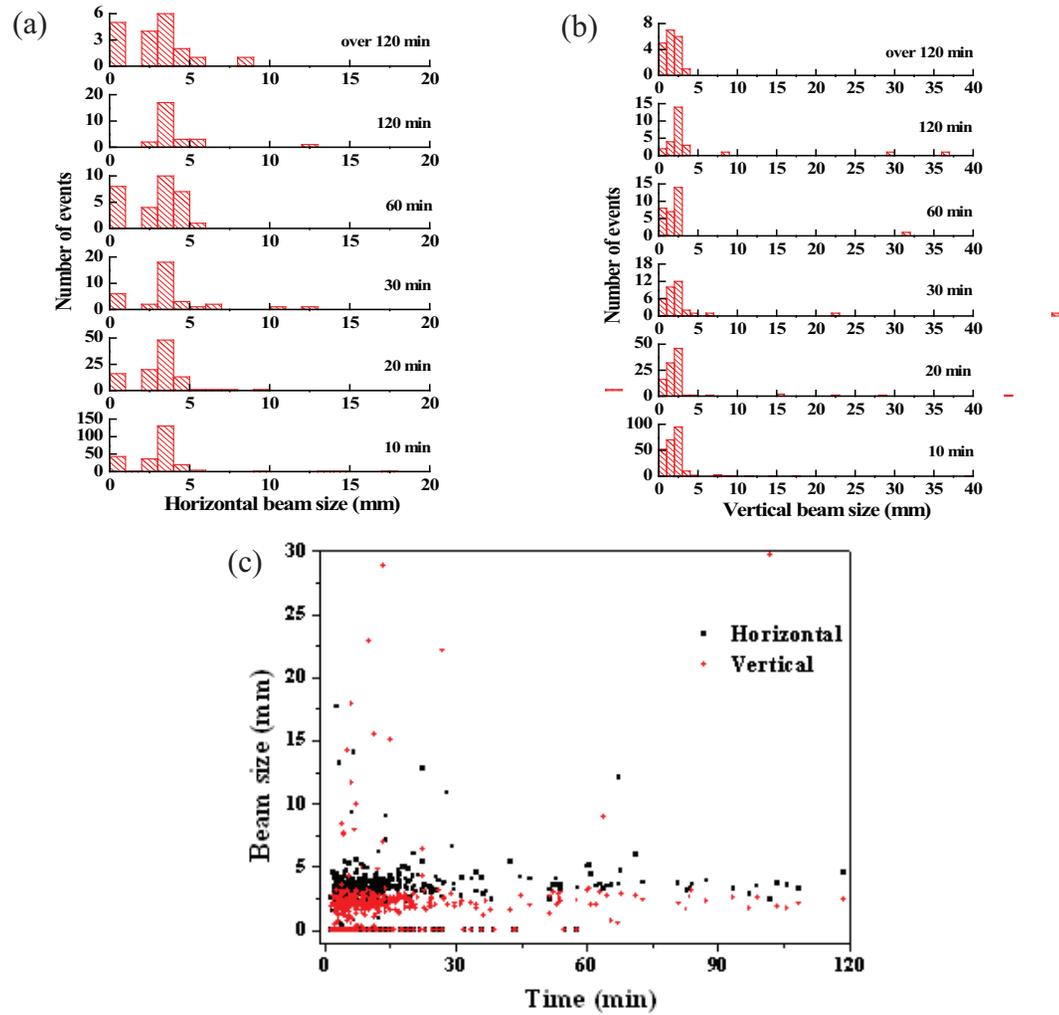


Figure 5.6: Beam size measured by phosphor screen monitor as a function of time interval between beam shots. a.) Histogram of beam size in horizontal plane. b.) Histogram of beam size in vertical plane. c.) Beam sizes distribution.

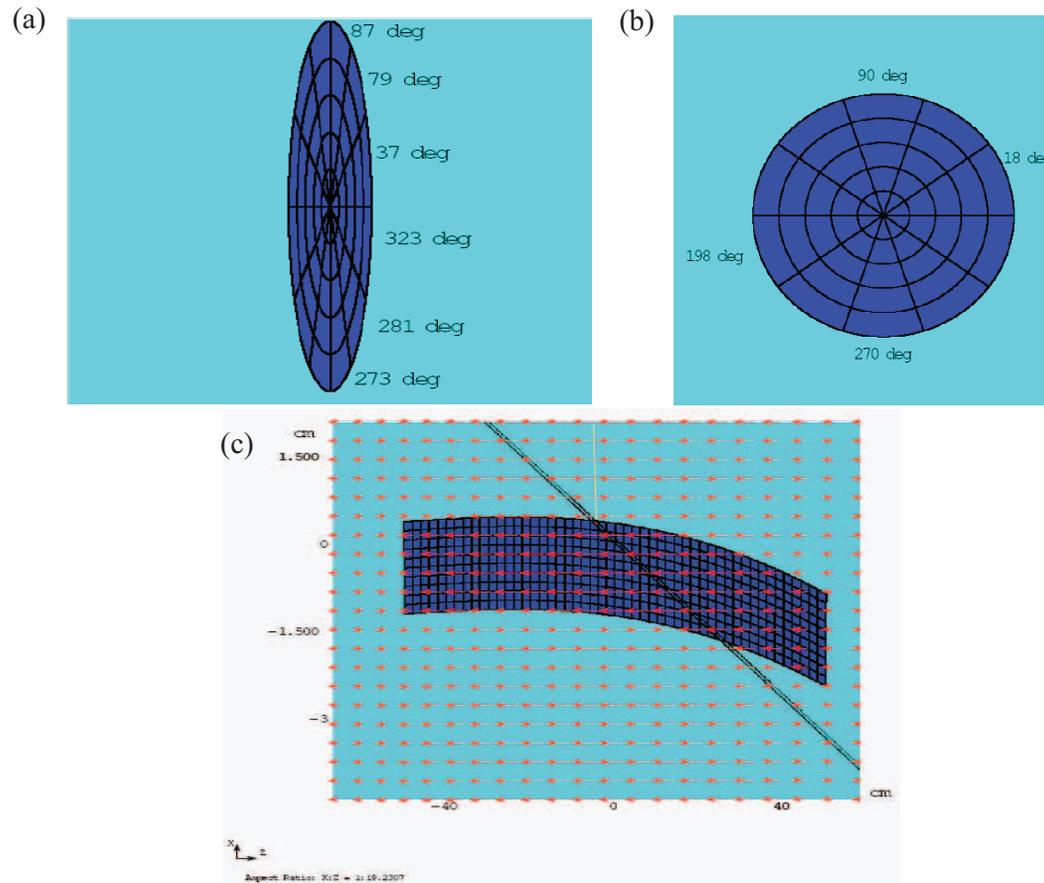


Figure 5.7: Modeling in MARS code for energy deposition calculation (Striganov, 2009). a.) Sectional view of elliptic jet. b.) Sectional view of circular jet. c.) Side view of mercury jet.

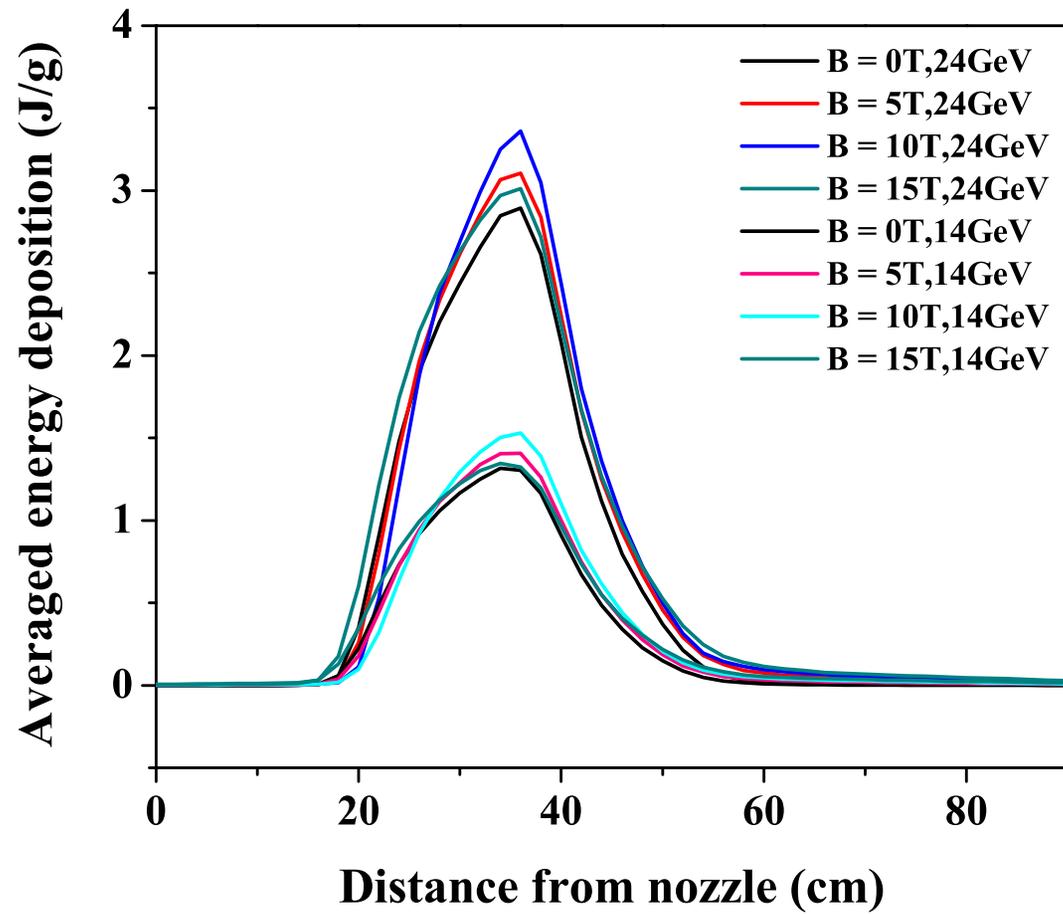


Figure 5.8: Influence of magnetic field to the energy deposition distribution to Hg jet considering experimentally measured jet parameters.

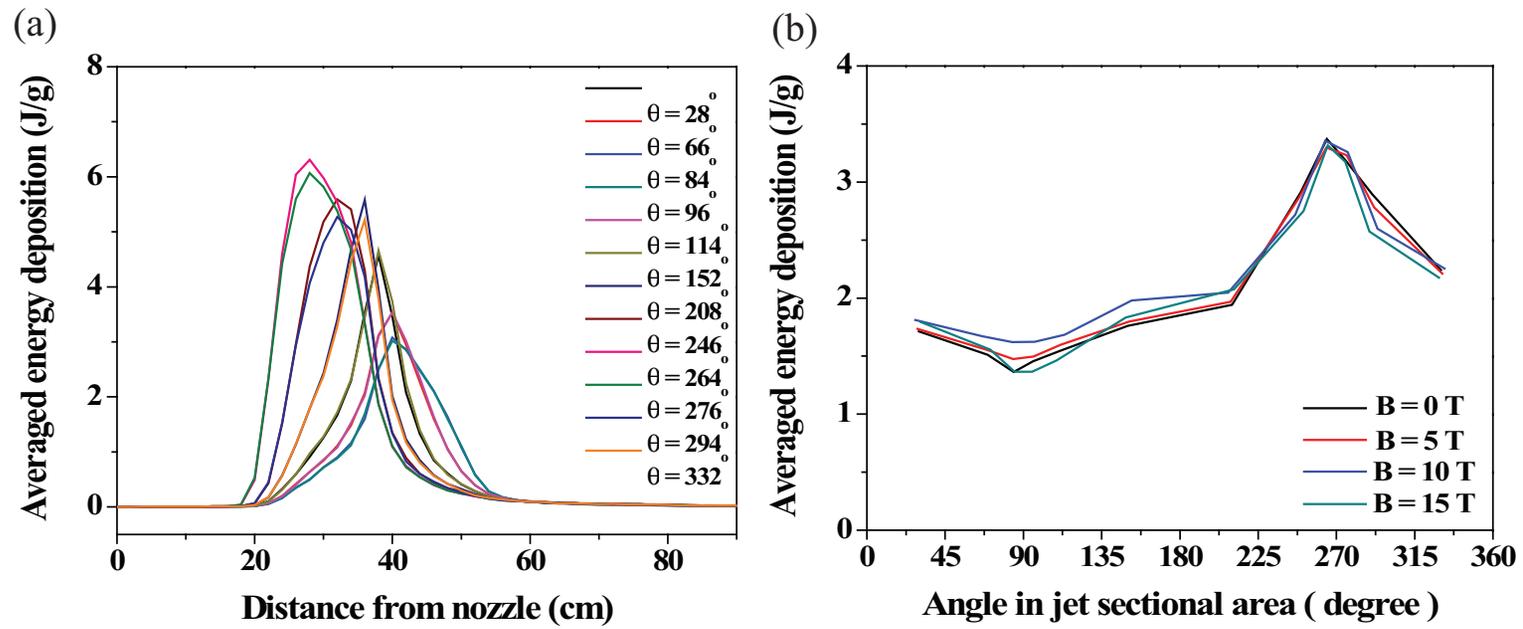


Figure 5.9: Radial energy deposition distribution along jet axis interacting with 24 GeV proton beam. a.) Along jet axis. b.) Along radial angle in jet cross section.

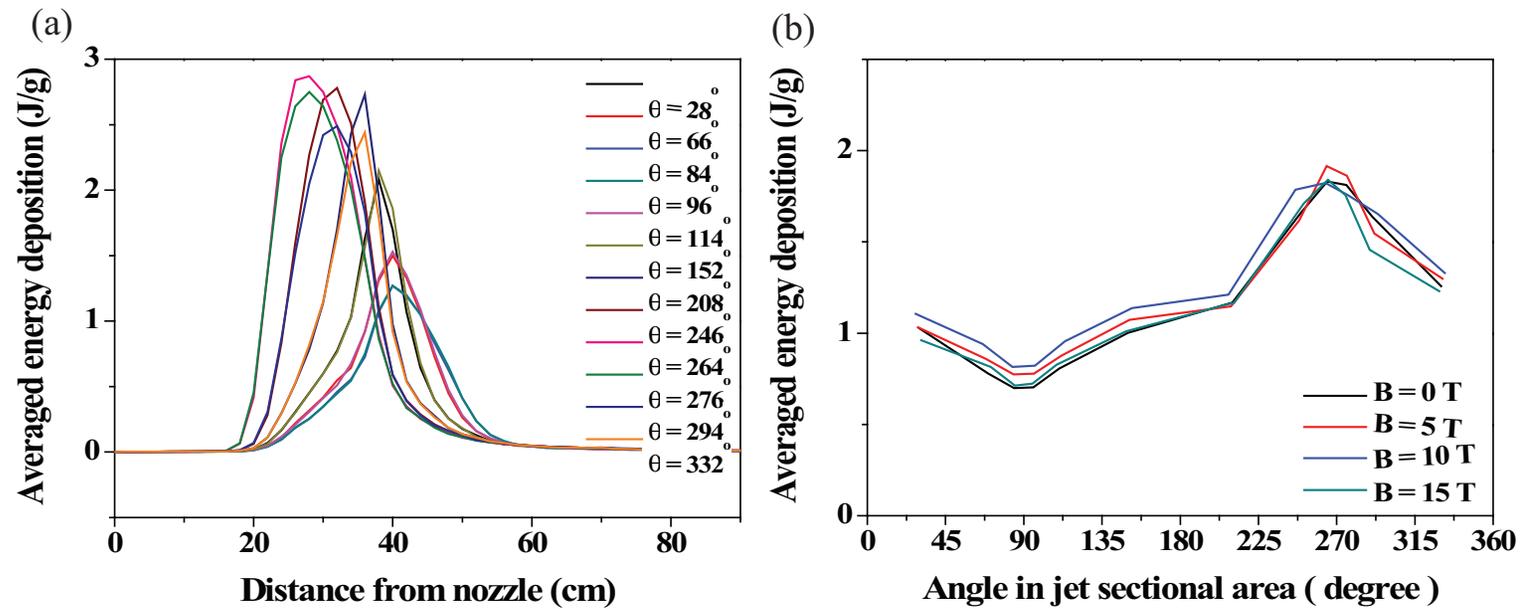


Figure 5.10: Radial energy deposition distribution along jet axis interacting with 14 GeV proton beam. a.) Along jet axis. b.) Along radial angle in jet cross section.

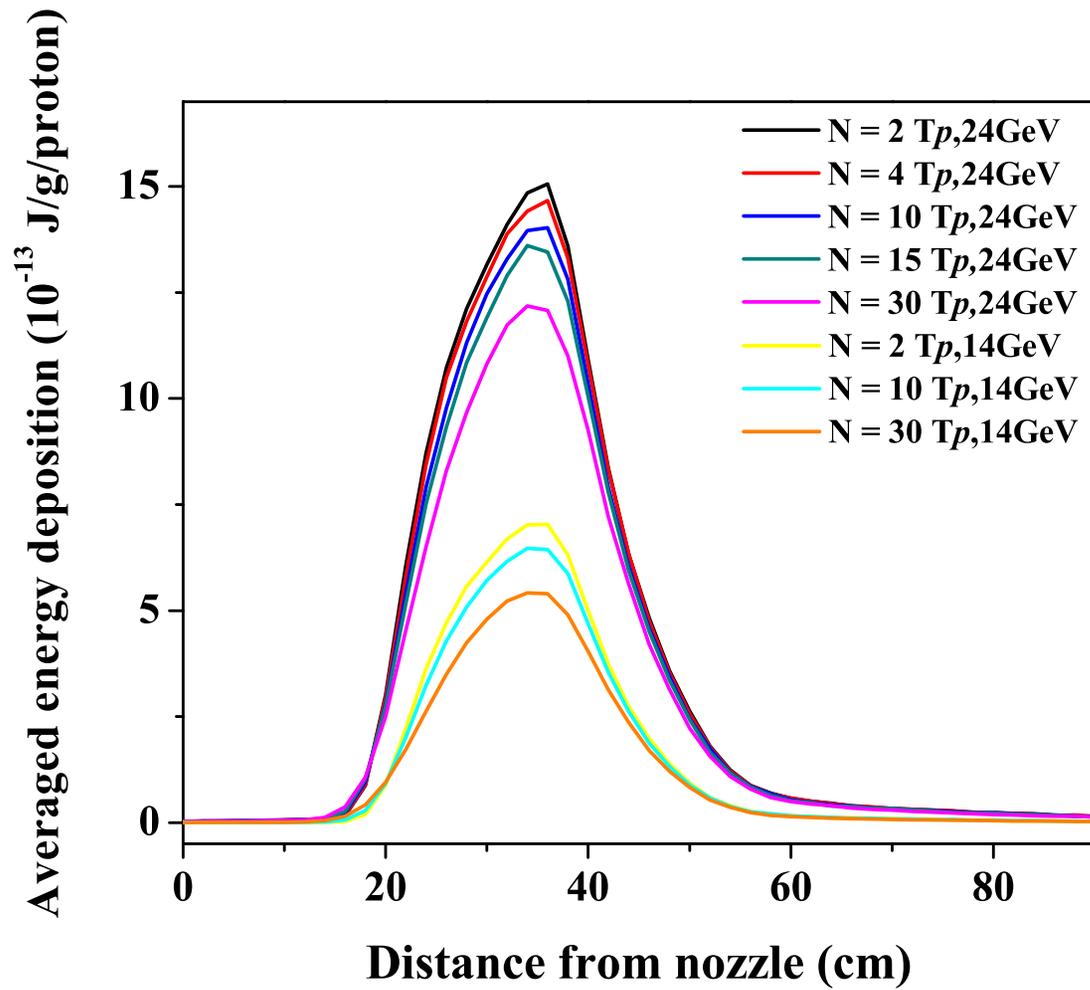


Figure 5.11: Energy deposition distribution per proton according to the variation of beam spot size along jet axis.

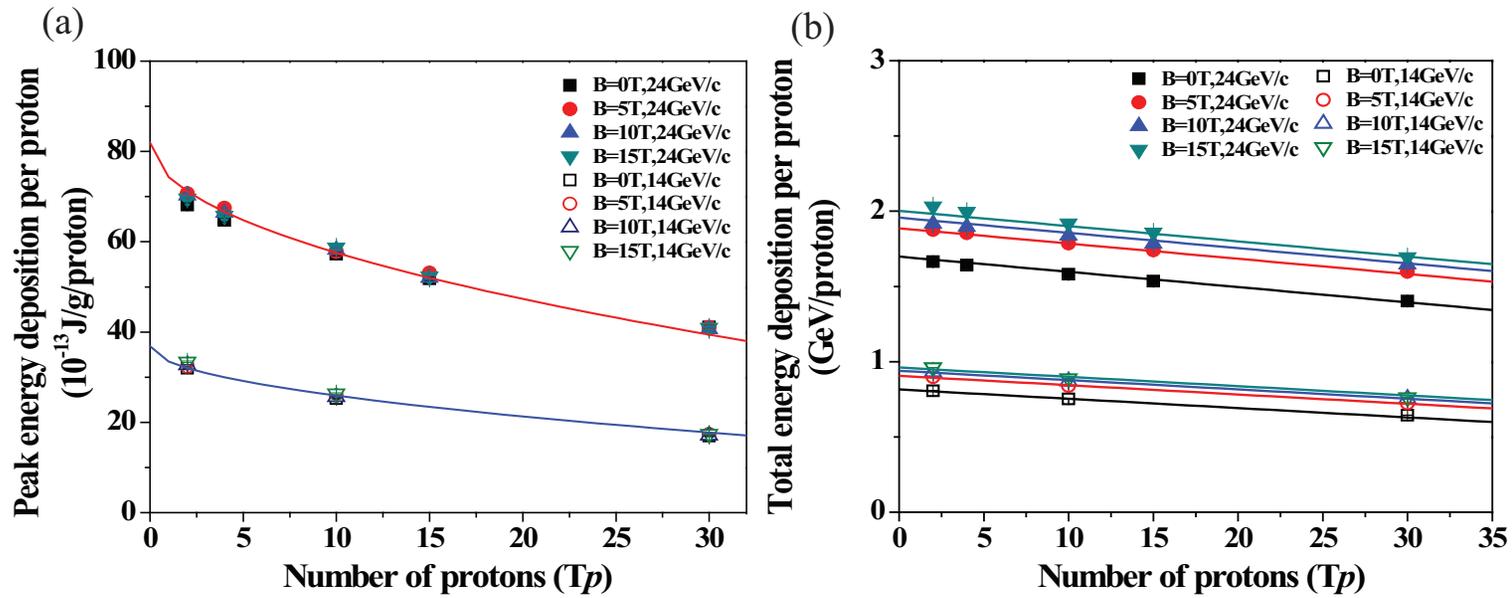


Figure 5.12: Peak energy deposition per proton and total energy deposition per proton according to the beam spot sizes by beam intensities. a.) Peak energy deposition per proton. b.) Total energy deposition per proton.

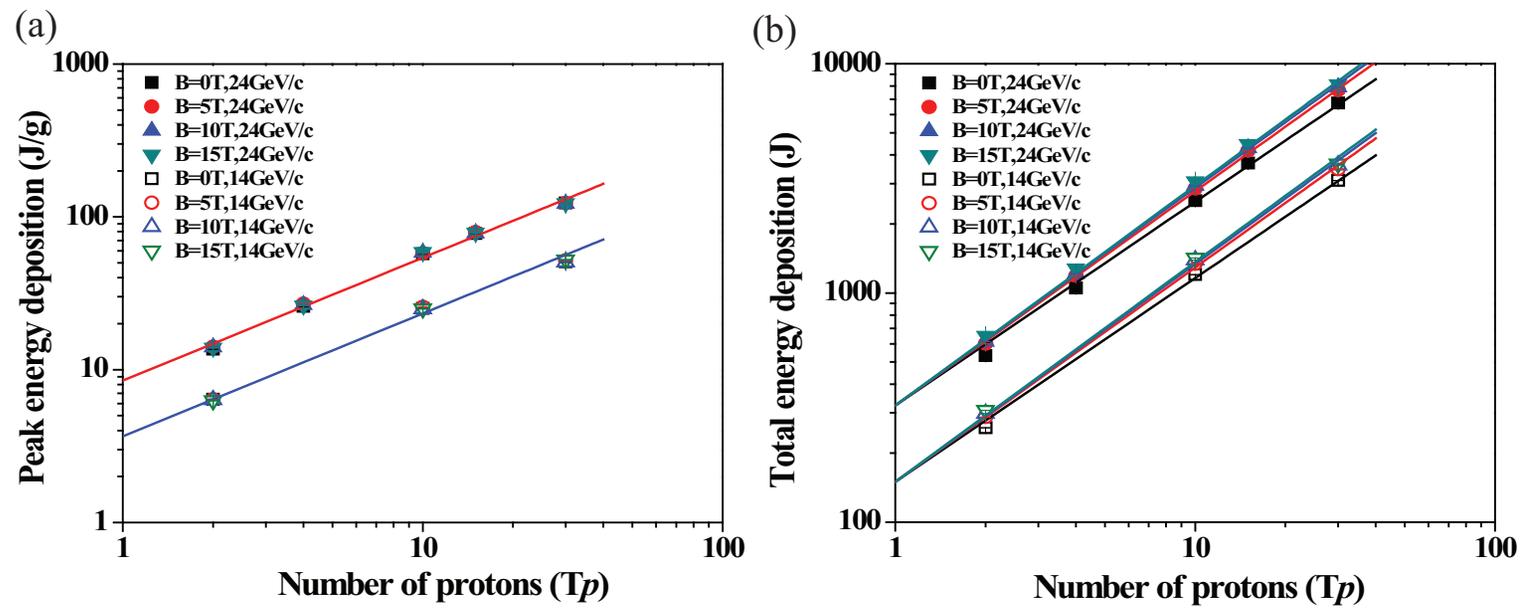


Figure 5.13: Peak energy deposition and total energy deposition in total number of protons. a.) Peak energy deposition. b.) Total energy deposition.

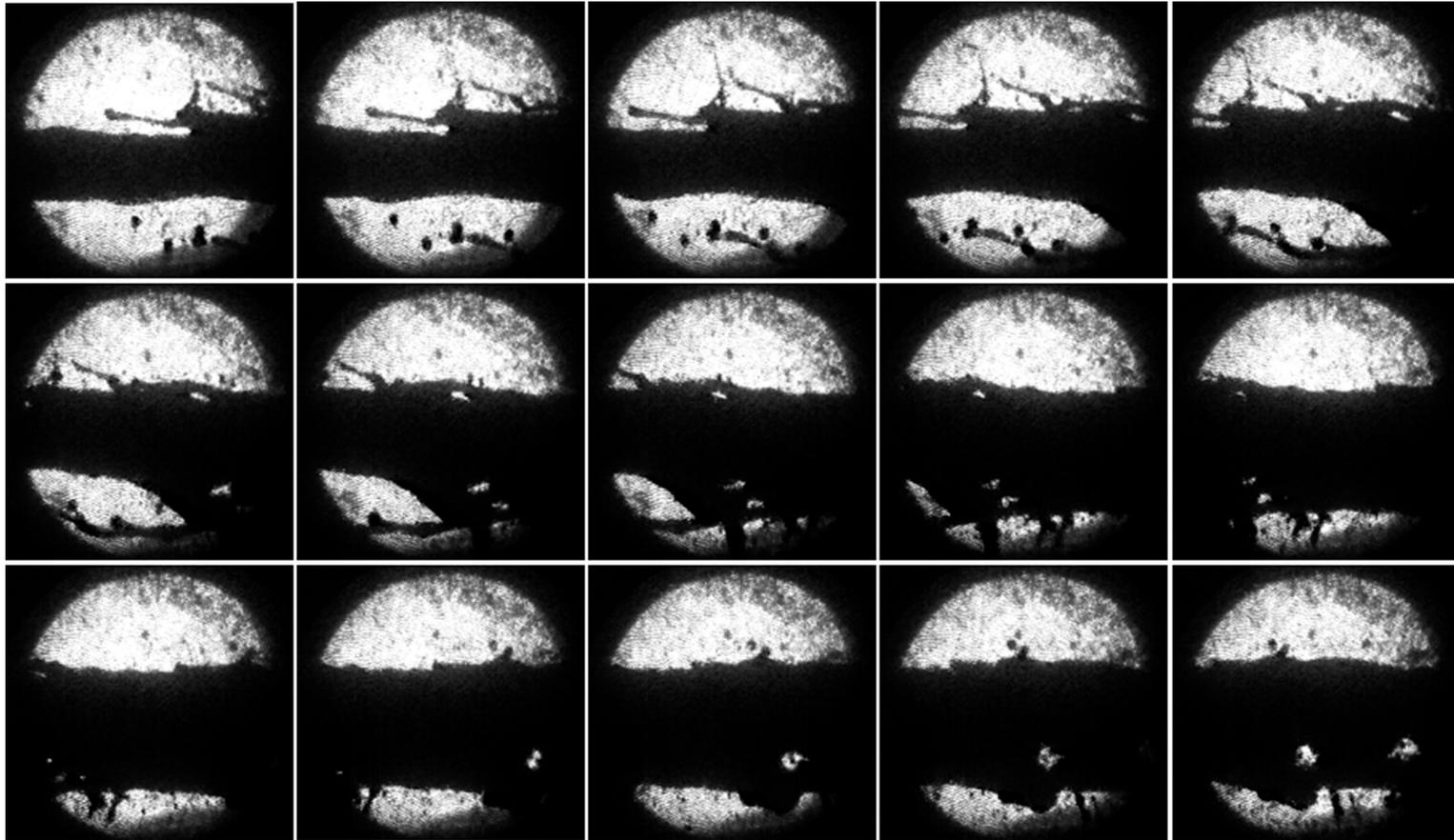


Figure 5.14: Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 TP, 14 GeV proton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at $500 \mu\text{s}$ frame rate (continued).

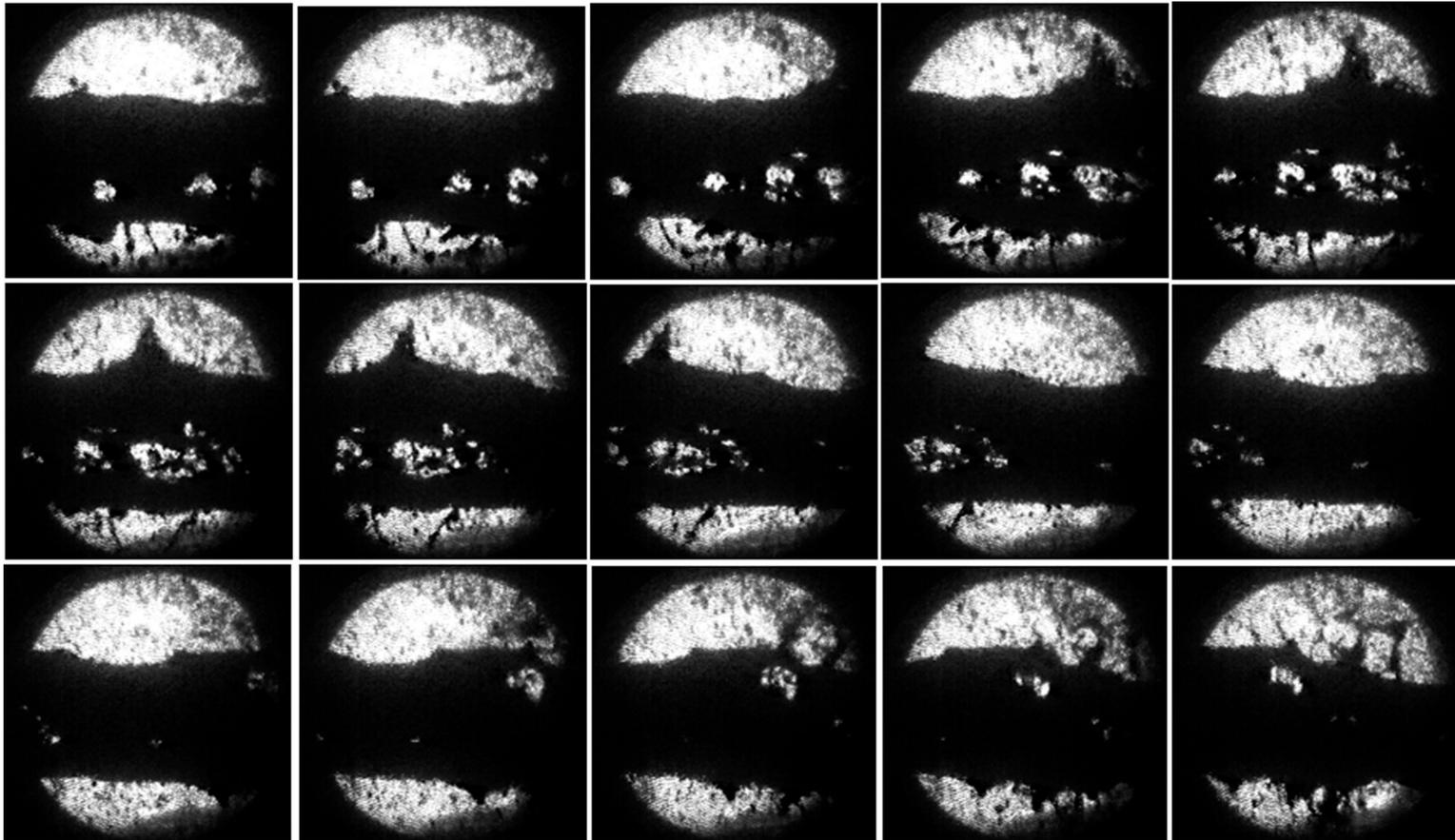


Figure 5.14: Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 TP, 14 GeV proton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at $500 \mu\text{s}$ frame rate (continued).

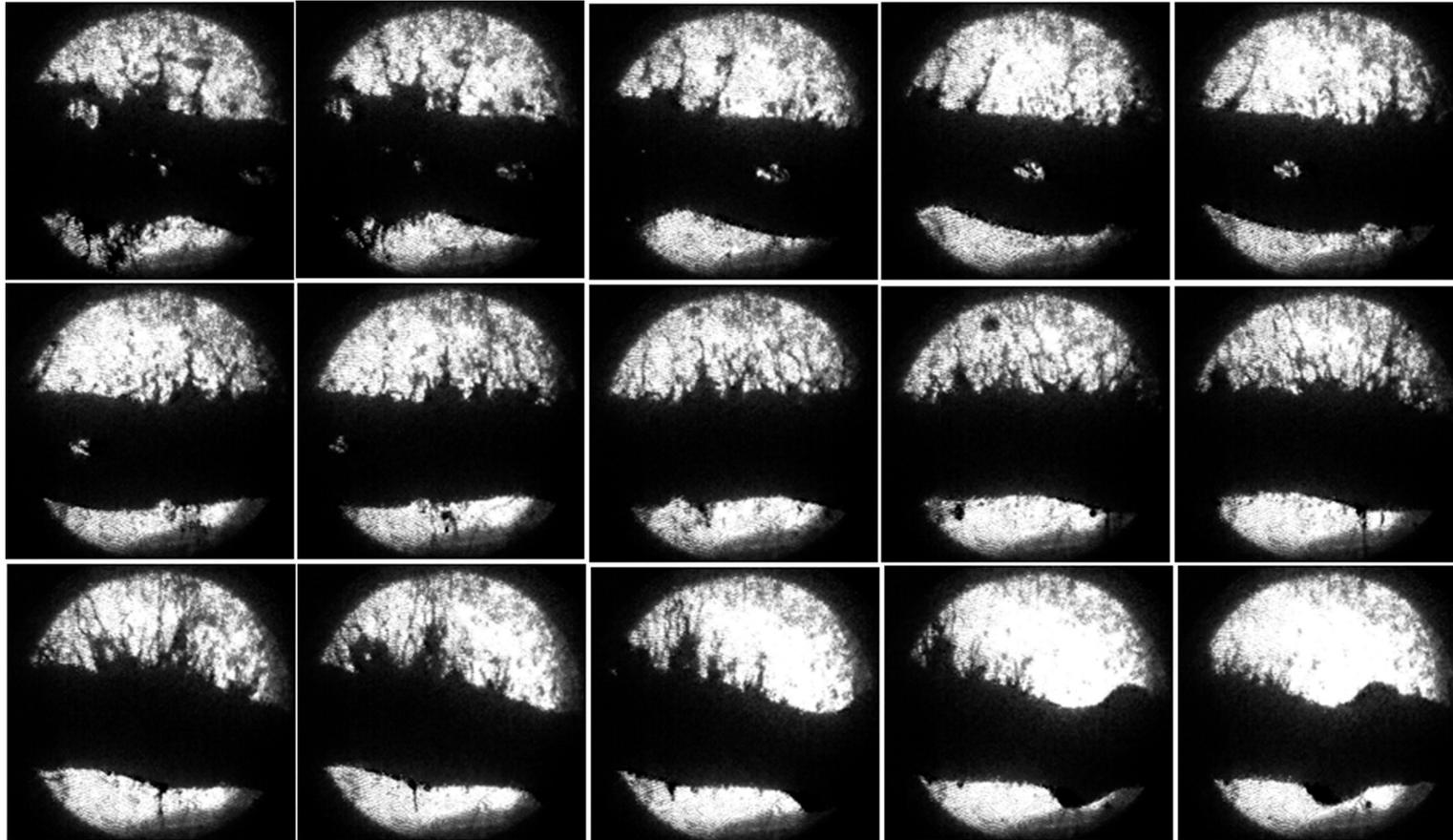


Figure 5.14: Photographs of the Hg jet interaction with 16 TP, 14 GeV proton beam at 5 T. Captured at Viewport 3 at $500 \mu\text{s}$ frame rate.

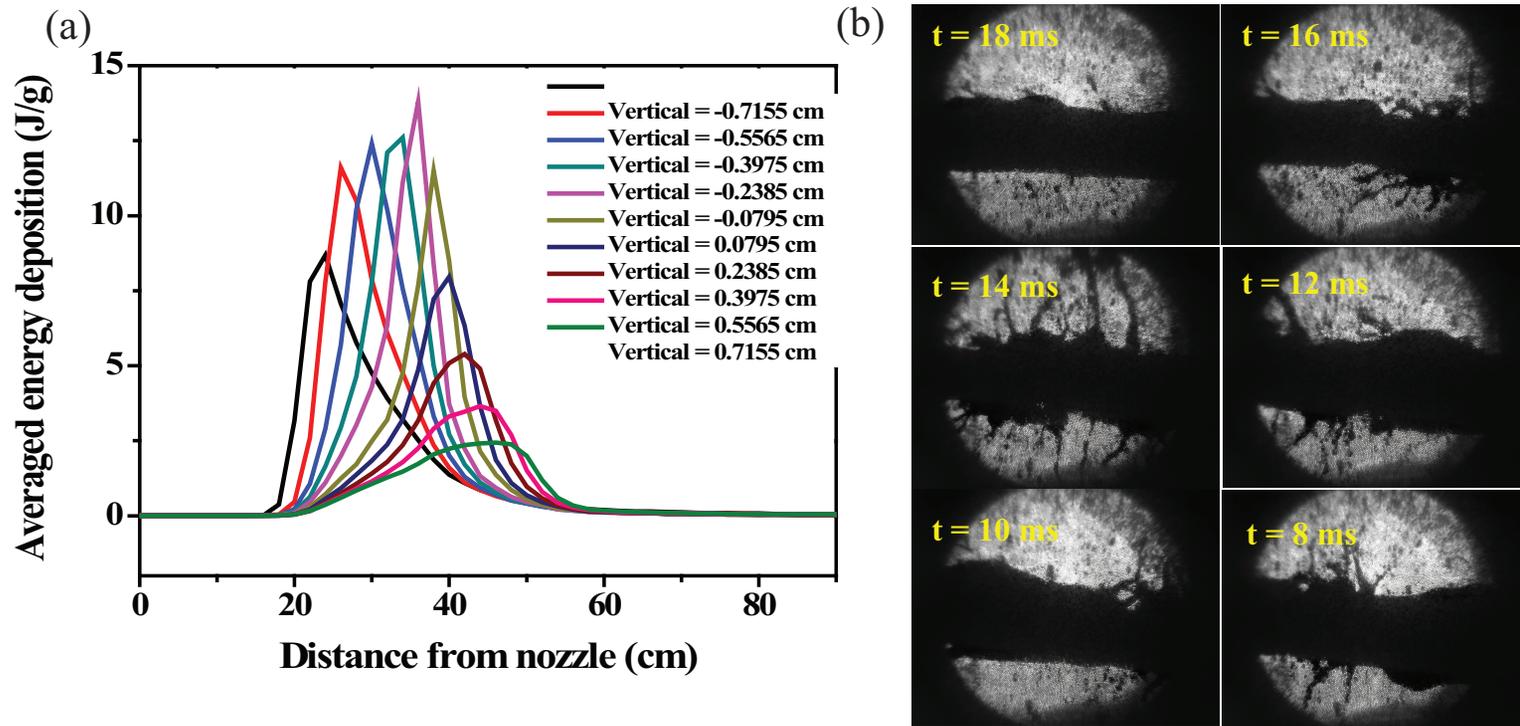


Figure 5.15: Qualitative comparison of the jet response incident by interaction of low intensity ($3 T_p$) of beam at $5 T$. a.) Calculated averaged energy deposition profile to mercury jet according to the distance from jet center. b.) Jet response by captured image.

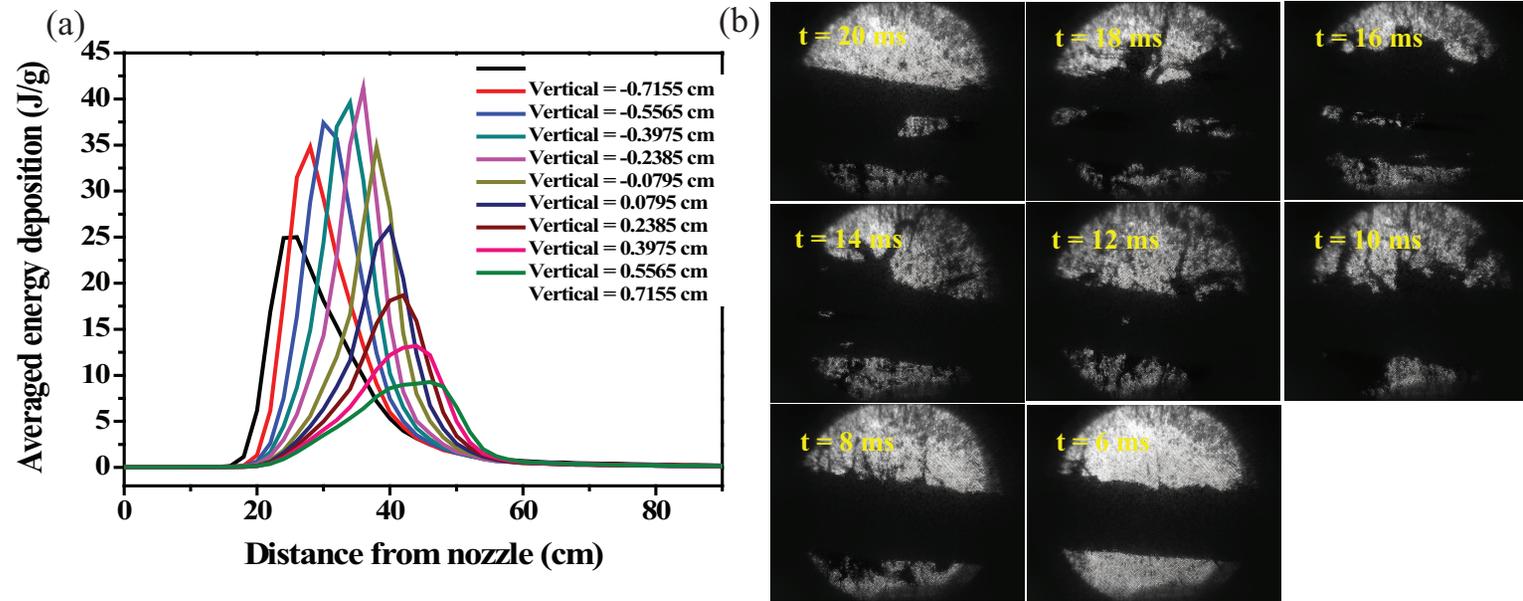


Figure 5.16: Qualitative comparison of the jet response incident by interaction of high intensity ($10 T_p$) of beam at 10 T. a.) Calculated averaged energy deposition profile to mercury jet according to the distance from jet center. b.) Jet response by captured image.

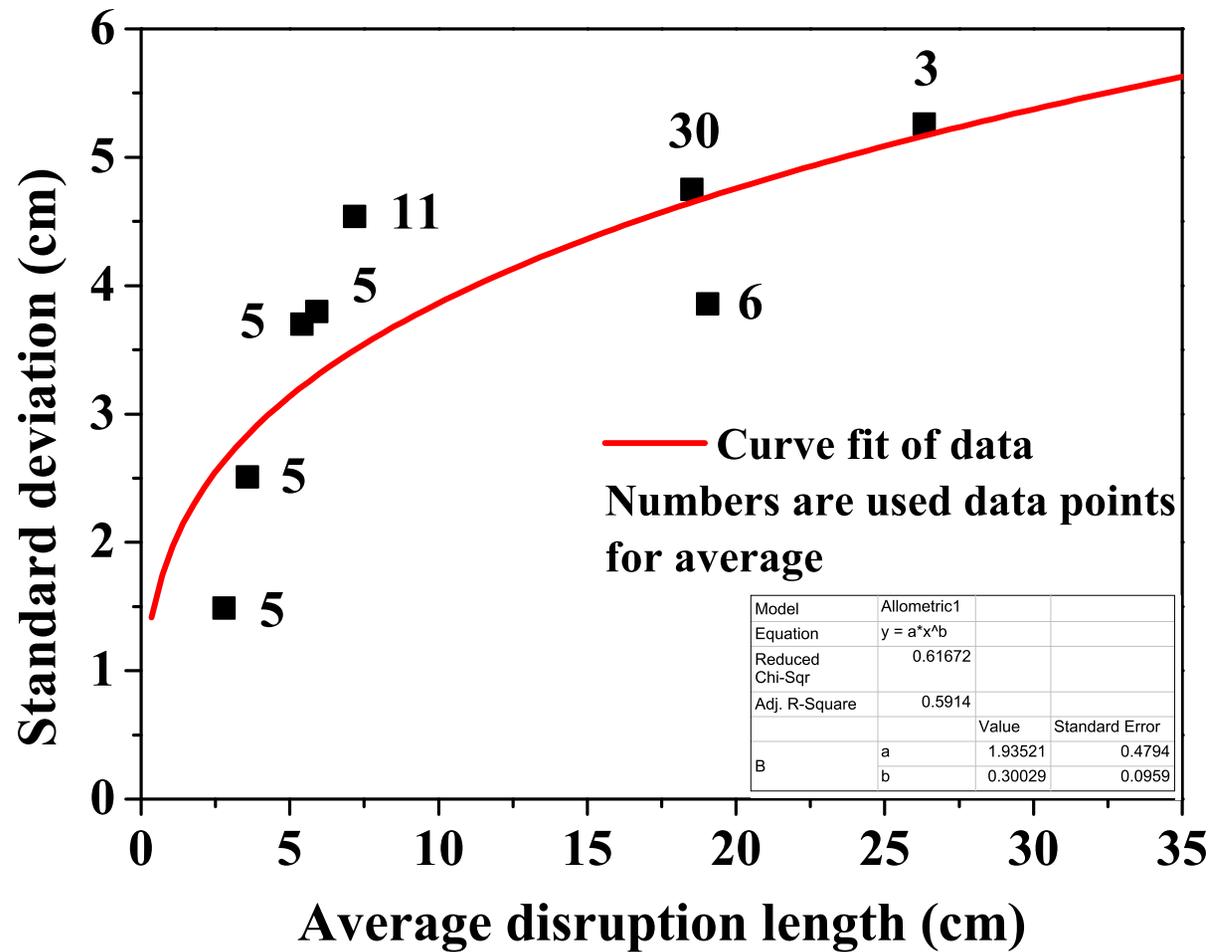


Figure 5.17: Standard deviation of disruption length as a function of disruption length and the function of fitted curve. The fitted curve is $\sigma_{disruption} = 1.9352L_{disruption}^{0.3}$.

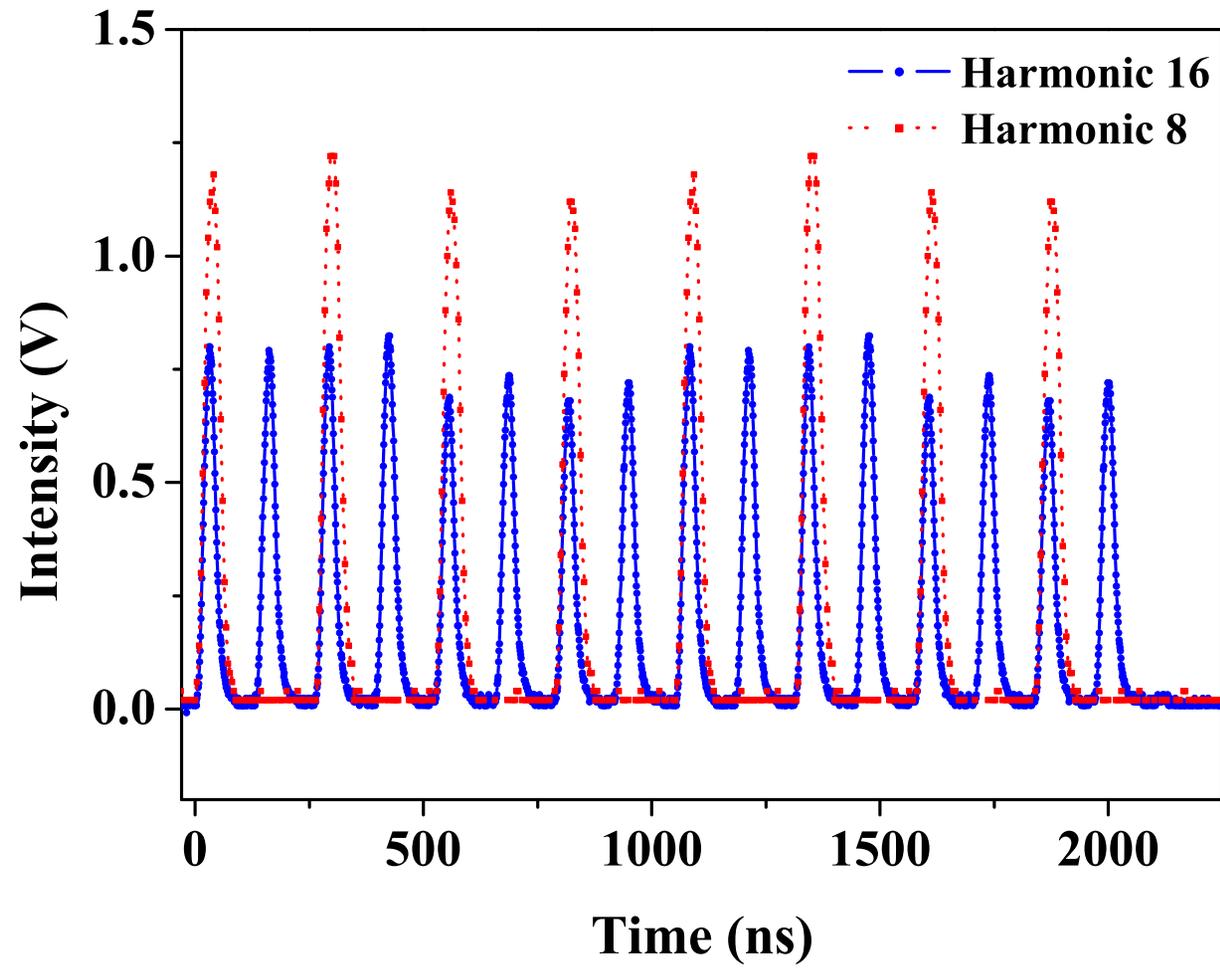


Figure 5.18: Proton beam pulse structure of harmonic 8 and harmonic 16 in 14 GeV and 6 TP.

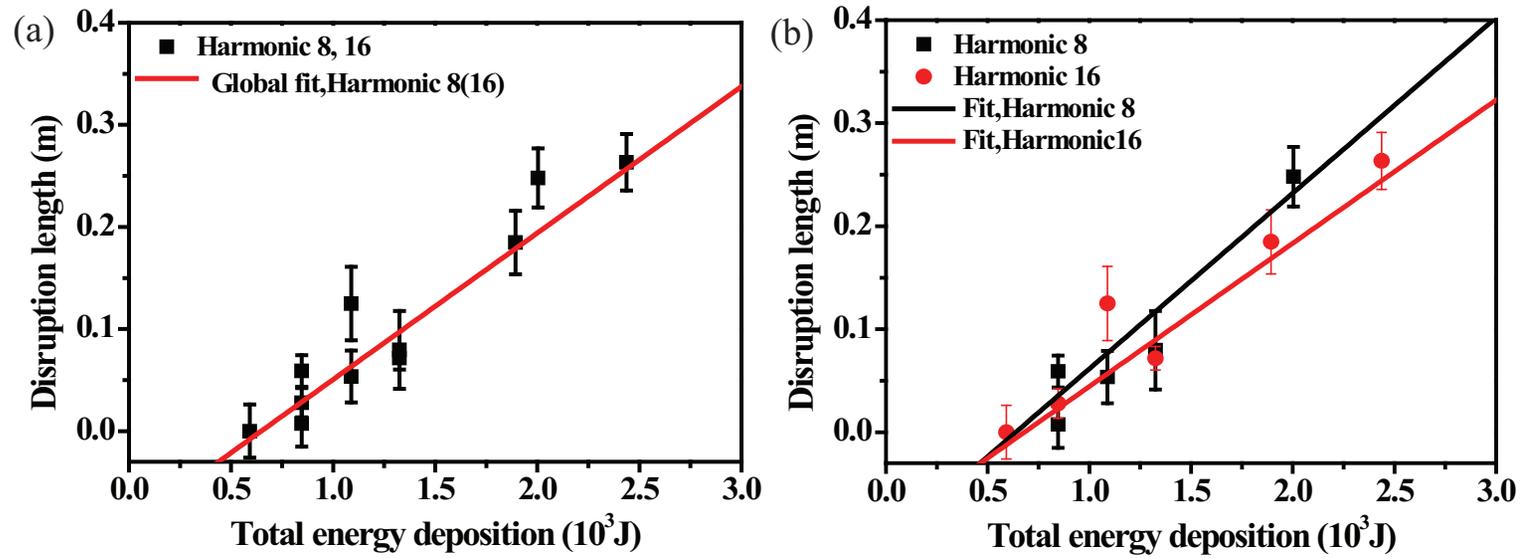


Figure 5.19: Disruption length of Hg jet depending on the beam pulse structure as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity in 5 T. $Tp = 10^{12}$ protons. a) Global fit of harmonic 8 and 16. b.) Independent fit of harmonic 8 and 16.

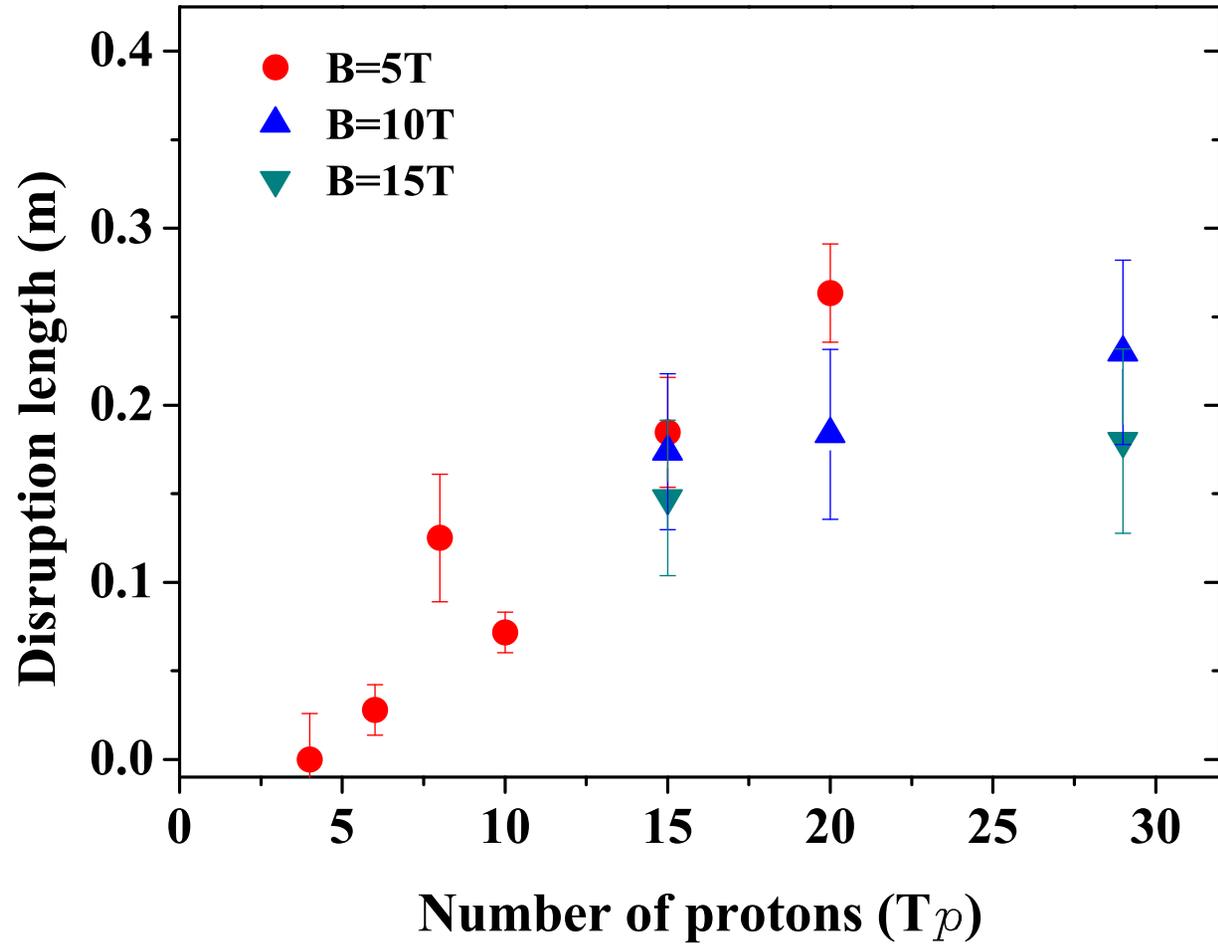


Figure 5.20: Disruption length of Hg jet as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity and magnetic field. Harmonic 16 with 16 bunches is used.

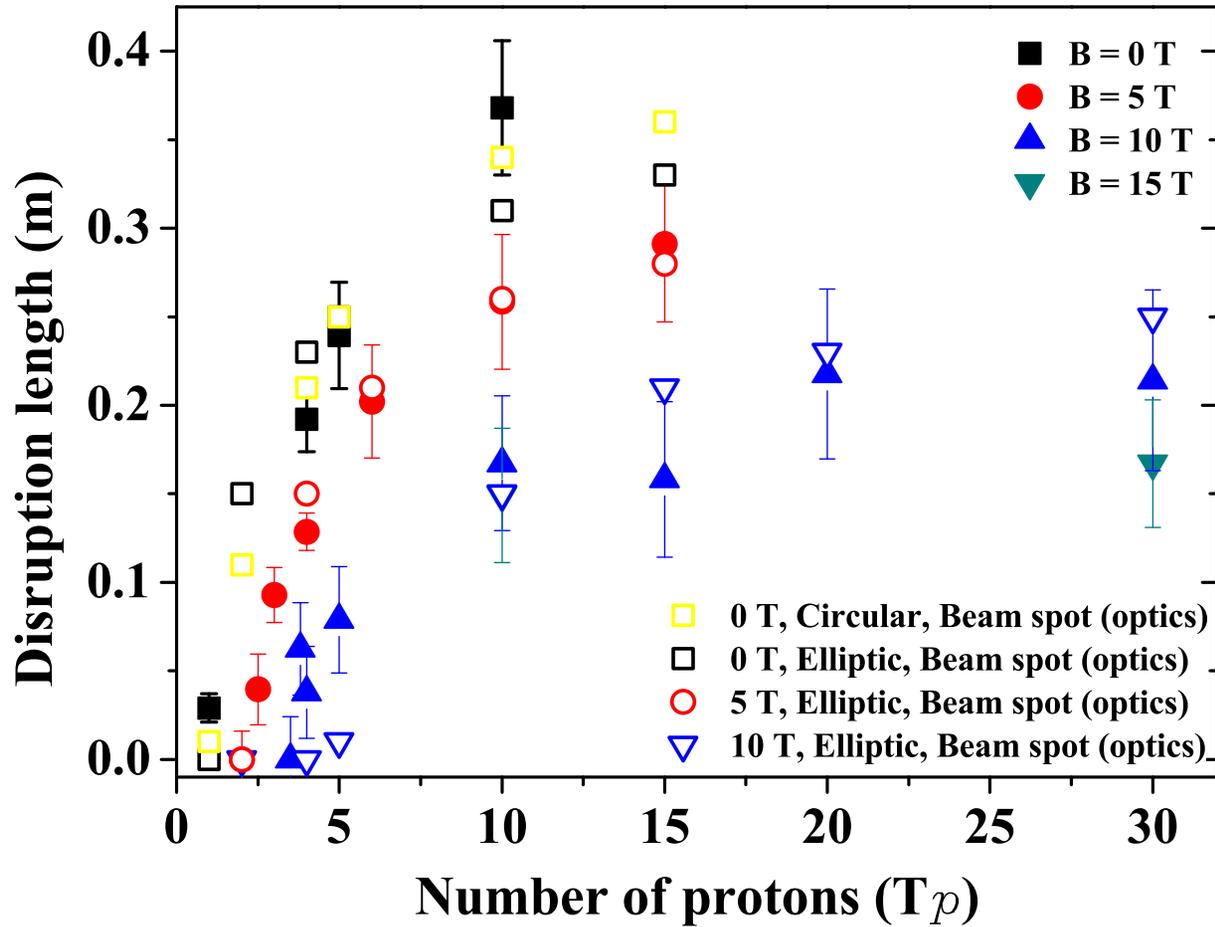


Figure 5.21: Disruption length of Hg jet and its estimation as a function of 24 GeV beam intensity and magnetic field. The estimation of disruption length by energy deposition calculation is compared.

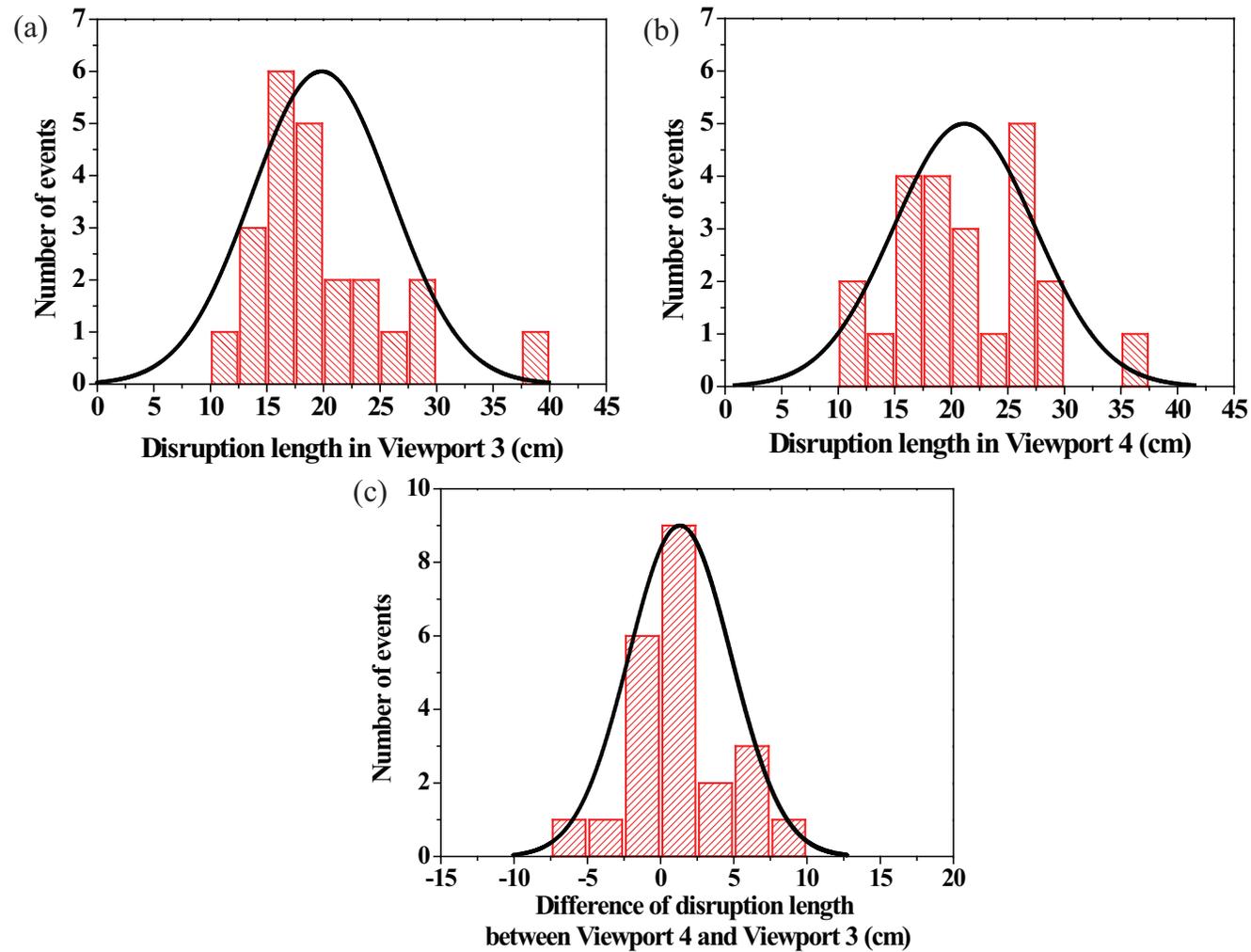


Figure 5.22: Validation of disruption measurement for the evaluation of evolution of disruption length from Viewport 3. a) Disruption length at Viewport 3. b.) Disruption length at Viewport 4. c.) Difference of the disruption length at Viewport 3 and Viewport 4.

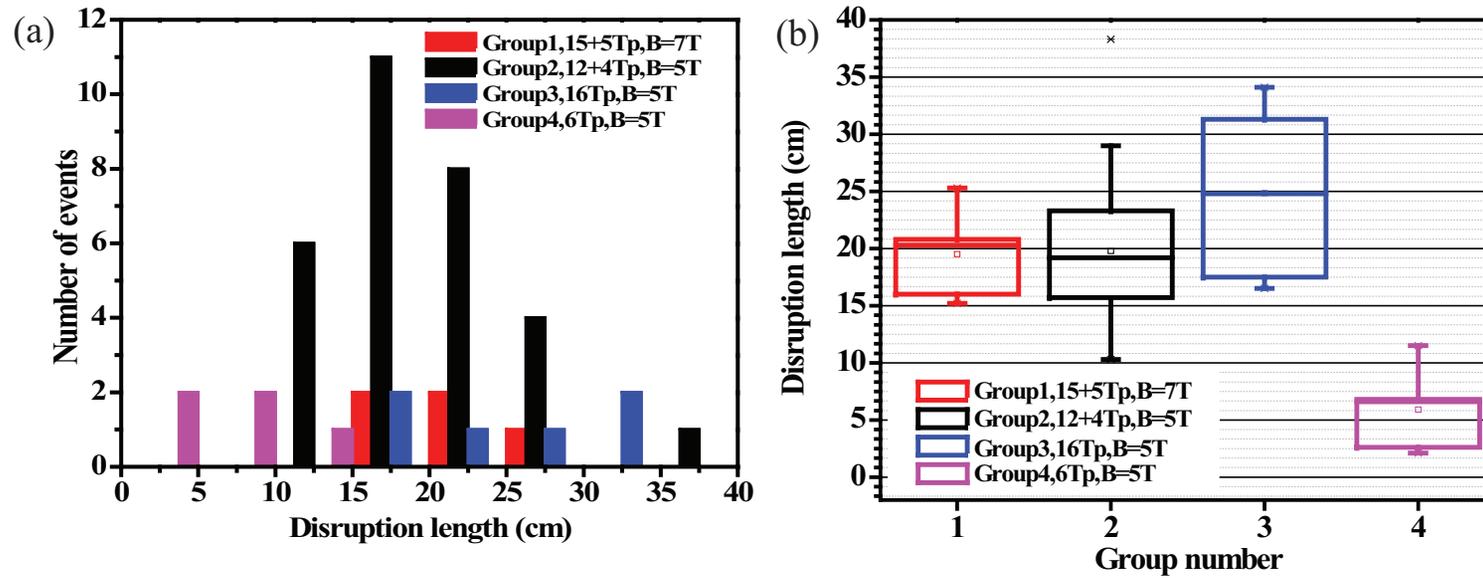


Figure 5.23: Disruption length distribution measurement in a same condition. Pump probe conditions with harmonic 8 and 16 bunches are used.

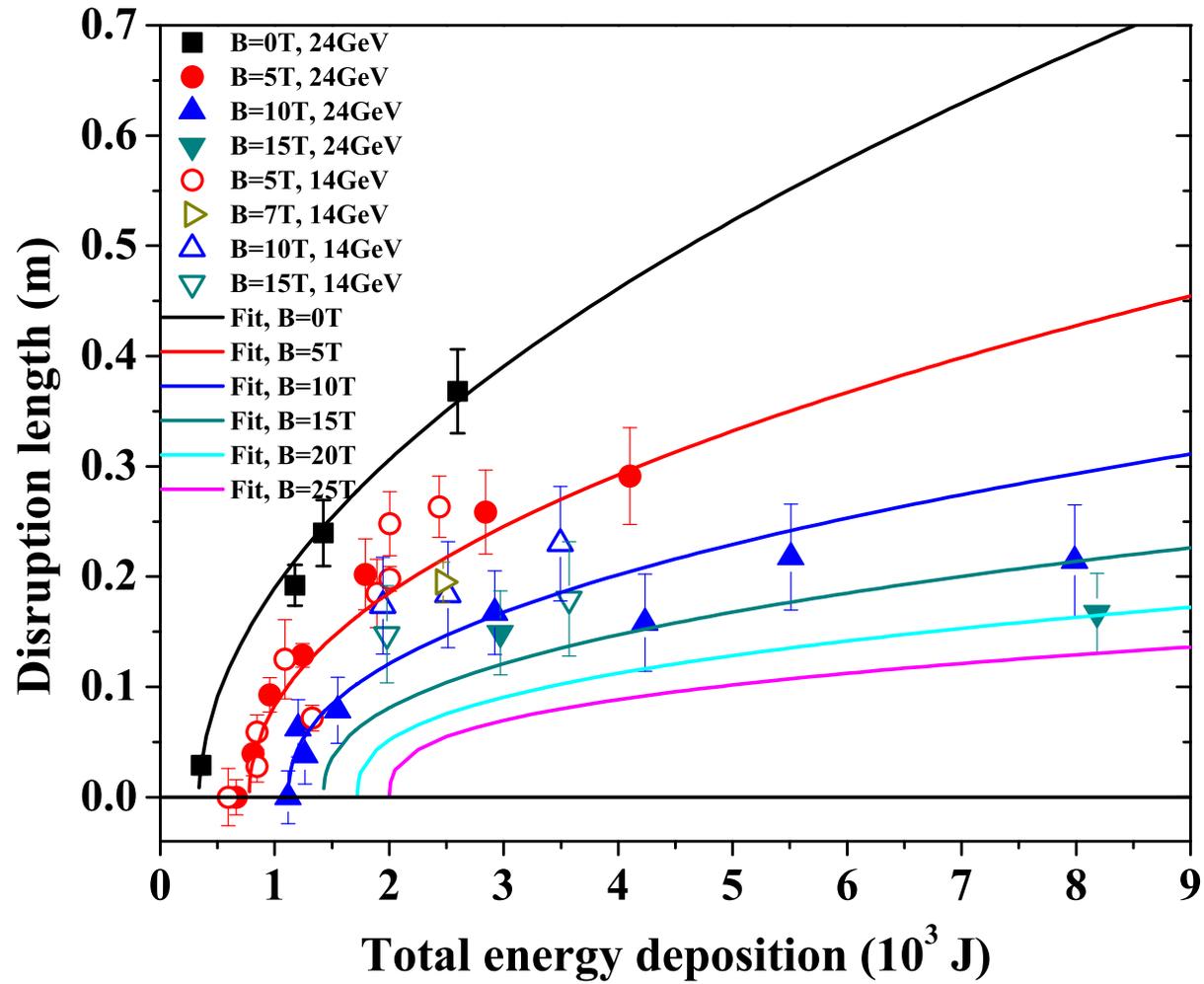


Figure 5.24: Disruption of mercury jet in magnetic fields as a function of total energy deposition and its extrapolation.

2939 Chapter 6

2940 Mercury Jet Surface 2941 Development in Magnetic Field

2942

2943 In this chapter, the motions of filaments emanating from jet surface caused
2944 by disruption in magnetic field are investigated. The energy deposition induced
2945 by the proton beam generates filaments on the Hg jet surface due to thermal
2946 stresses. The filaments velocity leaving from the jet surface and the effect of
2947 magnetic field to it are discussed. It explains that the joule damping dissipates
2948 the kinetic energy on a time scale of joule damping term.

2949 6.1 Filament Model on Jet Surface

2950 6.1.1 Geometry of viewing mercury filaments

2951 It is investigated (McDonald, 2009) that the observed motion of filament by
2952 images has geometric relation with the viewing angle by focal length in optics.
2953 The filaments ejected from mercury jet by the proton beam interaction are
2954 viewed via shadow photography from a focal length $f = 9.15$ cm from the
2955 center of the jet. The jet is supposed to have elliptical cross section. The
2956 schematic geometry of viewing mercury filaments is shown in Fig. 6.1. The

2957 measurements describes the projection $y_m(t)$ onto the y axis of a ray from
 2958 the observer to the surface. McDonald (2009) assumes that the filaments
 2959 leave perpendicularly as shown in Fig. 6.1. The elliptic expression is given as
 2960 Eqn. (6.1).

2961

2962
$$\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} = 1, \quad (6.1)$$

2963 where the jet is circular with radius b if $a = b$. Suppose a filament leaves
 2964 the surface with velocity v_o at time t_o from point (x_o, y_o) , at time $t > t_o$, the
 2965 travel distance d is then $v_o(t - t_o)$ assuming that the velocity is constant. The
 2966 position of the filament is $x_d = x_o + d \sin(\theta)$, $y_d = y_o + d \cos(\theta)$. Using the
 2967 trigonometric notation of slope at point (x_o, y_o) , the position of the filament,
 2968 y_m , as projected onto the y axis is

2969

2970
$$\begin{aligned} y_m &= y_d \frac{f}{f - x_d} \approx y_d \left(1 + \frac{x_d}{f}\right) \\ &= b \cos \theta + v_o(t - t_o) \cos \theta + \frac{[a + v_o(t - t_o)][b + v_o(t - t_o)]}{2f} \sin 2\theta. \end{aligned} \quad (6.2)$$

2971

Thus, the apparent velocity of the filament along y axis is

2972

2973
$$v_m = \frac{dy_m}{dt} \approx v_o \left[\cos \theta + \frac{a + b + 2v_o(t - t_o)}{2f} \sin 2\theta \right]. \quad (6.3)$$

2974

The earliest time t_{om} that a filament can be seen vis projected shadow
 2975 photography when $y_m = b$ is given as

2976

2977
$$t_{om} \approx t_o + \frac{b(1 - \frac{v_m}{v_o})}{v_m} \quad (6.4)$$

2978 and

2979

2980
$$v_m \approx \frac{v_o}{1 + v_o \frac{(t_{om} - t_o)}{b}}. \quad (6.5)$$

2981 6.1.2 Distribution of filaments on jet surface

2982 McDonald (2009) suggested three cases of possible distribution of filaments
2983 on the jet surface, which can indicate the probable existence of filaments in
2984 observation depending on the assumed orientation of the filaments. First, in
2985 case that the filaments are distributed uniformly in angle θ , the probability of
2986 the existence of the filaments is

2987

2988
$$P(\theta)d\theta = \frac{d\theta}{2\pi}. \quad (6.6)$$

2989 Second, in case that the filaments are distributed uniformly in angle θ , the
2990 probability of the existence of the filaments is

2991

2992
$$P(\theta)d\theta = \frac{d\phi}{2\pi} = \frac{ab}{a^2 \sin^2 \theta + b^2 \cos^2 \theta} \frac{d\theta}{2\pi}. \quad (6.7)$$

2993 Third, in case that the filaments are distributed uniformly in position s
2994 around the circumference C of the ellipse, the probability of the existence of
2995 the filaments is

2996

2997
$$P(\theta)d\theta = \frac{ds}{C} \approx \frac{2\sqrt{a^2 \cos^2 \theta + b^2 \sin^2 \theta}}{3(a+b) - \sqrt{(3a+b)(a+3b)}} \frac{d\theta}{2\pi}. \quad (6.8)$$

2998 6.1.3 Approximation of filaments velocity

2999 Sievers and Pognat (2000) reported the response of solid and liquid target
3000 to rapid heating by the incident proton beam. The parabolic radial energy
3001 deposition density E_{beam} is considered, dropping to 0 at the outer radius $a =$
3002 1 cm as follow :

3003

$$3004 E_{beam} = E_o[1 - (r/a)^2]. \quad (6.9)$$

3005 The increase in temperature causes pressure rise. It is assumed that the
3006 rise time for the temperature is of the same order of magnitude with the beam
3007 energy deposition, 10^{-9} s, thermal expansion is initially prevented by the mass
3008 inertial of the material. From the definition of bulk modulus K , the resulting
3009 instantaneous thermal pressure for mercury is

3010

$$3011 \Delta p(r) = K\alpha_v\Delta T(r). \quad (6.10)$$

3012 If the thermal heating occurs very slowly comparable to the material's
3013 dynamic frequency, it would correspond to quasi-static thermal expansion. It
3014 is believed that the energy stored in the material due to the initial thermal
3015 expansion may be converted into kinetic energy bombarding the liquid flow
3016 away. Corresponding to the thermal expansion caused by the pressure rise,
3017 strain energy is stored in the liquid flow due to the compression, which is
3018 expressed as

3019

3020

$$\frac{E_c}{V} = \frac{K(\alpha_v \Delta T(r))^2}{2}, \quad (6.11)$$

3021

3022

3023

3024

3025

3026

3027

3028

$$p \sim \frac{1}{\kappa} \quad , \quad v \sim \frac{1}{\sqrt{\kappa}}, \quad (6.12)$$

3029

where κ is the compressibility of material.

3030

6.2 Observation of Filaments Development on Mercury Jet Surface

3031

3032

6.2.1 Image calibration

3033

6.2.1.1 *image calibration with proton beam arrival signal*

3034

3035

3036

3037

3038

3039

In order to investigate the time response of filaments, we need to establish the accuracy and calibration of the measurement based on the experimental setup. Fig. 3.6 shows the traced signals on an oscilloscope when the beam and the beam triggering are delivered. The scintillating fiber signal gives the beam arrival time. Therefore, it is possible to set up the trigger timing for the cameras and laser driver inputs, which is $\sim 2 \mu s$ after the master electronic

3040 triggering signal from the proton synchrotron. Therefore, the first image of
3041 the SMD camera tells the status of jet for the time before the beam arrives
3042 since the exposure time of SMD camera is 150 ns. All of the electronic delays
3043 including the cable delays are less than 1 μ s. The maximum frame rate of
3044 SMD camera is up to 1 MHz. The accuracy of camera frame rate is checked
3045 by using laser pulses. Laser pulses with certain periods are generated and then
3046 monitored at oscilloscope through photodiode. The frame rate of camera is set
3047 at the corresponding values of laser pulse period. The frame rate is checked by
3048 monitoring the variation of intensity of image captured from camera, which is
3049 judged as negligibly uniform.

3050 **6.2.1.2 *time delay structure of proton beam to light source trig-***
3051 ***gering***

3052 Fig. 6.2 shows the time structures between freezing image after laser en-
3053 abling and proton beam arrival. Fig. A.1 shows the specifications of 25 W
3054 laser, where the response time to reach the peak laser, wavelength of laser,
3055 and optical power for various pulse rates are shown (Tsang, 2006). Laser
3056 emits ~ 250 ns after receiving the 16 pulse trigger from the pulse generator.
3057 The time of flight of light to the primary vessel is ~ 60 ns. Once the light
3058 source arrives at the primary vessel, the freezing image of mercury jet flow
3059 is instantaneously generated and it is then transmitted through the optical
3060 fiber corresponding to the light speed ~ 4 ns/m, where ~ 60 ns is taken for
3061 the used imaging fiber length. From the traced signals in Fig. 3.6, the proton
3062 beam arrival time is measured. Considering the time of flight from primary

3063 vessel through scintillating fiber, ~ 60 ns delay is estimated, so that the time
3064 delay between the 1st acquired image and the actual proton beam arrival is
3065 given as $T_3 - T_2$ in Fig. 6.2, which is considered for the velocity analysis of
3066 filaments.

3067 **6.2.2 Parameter optimization with uncertainty**

3068 **6.2.2.1 *linear curve fit for estimation of model***

3069 Selecting a model of the right form to fit a set of data requires the use of
3070 empirical evidence in the data, knowledge of the process and some trial-and-
3071 error experimentation. Much of the need to iterate stems from the difficulty
3072 in initially selecting a function that describes the data well. Some scientific
3073 theory describing the mechanics of a physical system provide a functional form
3074 for the process, which type of function makes an ideal starting point for model
3075 development. So, a practical approach is to choose the simplest possible func-
3076 tions that have properties ascribed to the process. Complex models are fine,
3077 but they should not be used unnecessarily. Fitting models that are more com-
3078 plex than necessary means that random noise in the data will be modeled as
3079 deterministic structure. This will unnecessarily reduce the amount of data
3080 available for estimation of the residual standard deviation, potentially increas-
3081 ing the uncertainties of the results obtained when the model is used. Numerical
3082 methods for model validation, such as R^2 statistic, are useful. Graphical meth-
3083 ods have an advantage over numerical methods for model validation because
3084 they illustrate a broad range of complex aspects of the relationship between

3085 the model and the data. Numerical methods tend to be focused on a particular
3086 aspect of the relationship between the model and the data and try to compress
3087 that information into a single descriptive number. The residuals from a fitted
3088 model are the differences between the responses observed at each combination
3089 values of the explanatory variables and the corresponding prediction of the
3090 response computed using the regression function.

3091 The linear regression model is

3092

$$3093 \quad \mathbf{Y} = f(\mathbf{X}, \Theta) + \epsilon, \quad (6.13)$$

3094 where $\mathbf{X} = (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_m)$ are independent variables and $\Theta = (\Theta_1, \Theta_2, \dots, \Theta_k)$
3095 are parameters and ϵ is the random error assuming the mean is equal to 0 with
3096 normal distribution, where k is the degree. A measure of the quality of non-
3097 linear fitting parameters is the chi-square value :

3098

$$3099 \quad \chi^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n w_i (y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2, \quad (6.14)$$

3100 where w_i is the weighting coefficient, y_i are the experimental data points,
3101 and \hat{y}_i are the theoretical points. To fit the model, the residual is defined as

3102

$$3103 \quad r_i = y_i - \hat{y}_i. \quad (6.15)$$

3104 It conforms to a normal distribution with the mean equal to 0 and the vari-
3105 ance equal to σ_i^2 . Then the maximum likelihood estimates of the parameters
3106 Θ_i can be obtained by minimizing the chi-square value , defined as

3107

3108

$$\chi^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{(y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2}{\sigma_i^2}. \quad (6.16)$$

3109

3110

3111

3112

3113

If the error is treated as weight, $w_i = \frac{1}{\sigma_i^2}$ can be defined in the chi-square minimizing equation, where σ_i are the measurement errors. The quality of regression can be measured by the coefficient of determination, R^2 , which is defined as

3114

$$R^2 = 1 - \frac{w_i(y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2}{\sum_i^n (y_i - \bar{y})^2}. \quad (6.17)$$

3115

3116

3117

3118

In order to express the relationship between independent variables and dependent variables and a degree of confidence in regression model, the adjusted R^2 for validation of goodness of fit measurement is defined as

3119

$$\bar{R}^2 = 1 - \frac{\frac{w_i(y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2}{n^* - k}}{\frac{\sum_i^n (y_i - \bar{y})^2}{n^*}}. \quad (6.18)$$

3120

3121

3122

3123

3124

Note that if intercept is included in the model, the degree of freedom is $n^* = n - 1$. Otherwise, $n^* = n$. The adjusted R^2 will avoid the effect of the degrees of freedom by adding variables in the model, which results in rising of R^2 . Therefore, the adjusted R^2 overcomes the rise in R^2 when fitting a small sample size by multiple predictor model.

3125

3126

3127

3128

The covariance value indicates the correlation between two variables, and the matrices of covariance in regression show the inter-correlations among all parameters. The correlation matrix rescales the covariance values. The covariance matrix of the regression and correlation between parameters are

3129 defined as

3130

3131
$$Cov (\Theta_i, \Theta_j) = \sigma^2(X' X)^{-1} \tag{6.19}$$

3132 and

3133

3134
$$Cov (\Theta_i, \Theta_j) = \frac{Cov (\Theta_i, \Theta_j)}{\sqrt{Cov (\Theta_i, \Theta_i)}\sqrt{Cov (\Theta_j, \Theta_j)}}. \tag{6.20}$$

3135 Parameter errors are equal to the square root of the covariance matrix
3136 diagonal values.

3137 **6.2.2.2 *Levenberg-Marquardt minimization***

3138 To estimate the $\hat{\Theta}$ value with the least square method, we need to solve
3139 the normal equations which are set to be zero for the partial derivatives of χ^2
3140 with respect to each $\hat{\Theta}_p$:

3141

3142
$$\frac{\partial \chi^2}{\partial \hat{\Theta}_p} = 0. \tag{6.21}$$

3143 Employing an iterative strategy to estimate the parameter values, it starts
3144 with some initial values Θ_o . With each iteration, χ^2 value is computed and then
3145 the parameter values are adjusted to reduce the χ^2 . When χ^2 values computed
3146 in two successive iterations are small enough compared with the tolerance, the
3147 fitting is converged. The Levenberg-Marquardt algorithm is employed for an
3148 iterative technique that locates a local minimum of a multivariate function
3149 that is expressed as the sum of squares of nonlinear function. Levenberg-
3150 Marquardt is considered as a combination of steepest descent and the Gauss-

3151 Newton method. When the solution is far from a local minimum, the algorithm
 3152 behaves like a steepest descent method. When the solution is close to a local
 3153 minimum, it becomes a Gauss-Newton method and exhibits fast convergence.

3154 Given the residuals r_i ($i = 1, \dots, n$) of parameters $\Theta = (\Theta_1, \Theta_2, \dots, \Theta_p)$
 3155 , with $n \geq k$, the Gauss-Newton algorithm finds the minimum of χ^2 given
 3156 in Equation (6.16). Starting with an initial guess Θ_o for the minimum, the
 3157 method proceeds by the iteration $\Theta^{s+1} = \Theta^s + \delta\Theta$ with an increment $\delta\Theta$
 3158 satisfying the normal equation given as Equation (6.22) using Equation (6.21).

3159

$$3160 \quad (\mathbf{J}_r^T \mathbf{J}_r) \delta\Theta = -\mathbf{J}_r^T \mathbf{r}, \quad (6.22)$$

3161 where \mathbf{r} is the vector of r_i and \mathbf{J}_r is the Jacobian of \mathbf{r} with respect to Θ .
 3162 The residuals r_i are defined as $r_i(\Theta) = y_i - f(x_i, \Theta)$. In order to find the
 3163 parameters Θ that a given model function $y = f(x, \Theta)$ fits best data points,
 3164 the increment $\delta\Theta$ can be expressed in terms of Jacobian of the function as
 3165 follow:

3166

$$3167 \quad (\mathbf{J}_f^T \mathbf{J}_f) \delta\Theta = \mathbf{J}_f^T \mathbf{r}, \quad (6.23)$$

3168 The Levenberg-Marquardt iteration is a variation on the Newton iteration.
 3169 The normal equations $\mathbf{N}\delta\Theta = \mathbf{J}_f^T \mathbf{J}_f = \mathbf{J}_f^T \mathbf{r}$ are augmented to $\mathbf{N}'\delta\Theta = \mathbf{J}_f^T \mathbf{r}$
 3170 where $N'_{ij} = (1 + \delta_{ij} \lambda) N_{ij}$ with δ_{ij} the Kronecker delta. The λ is initialized
 3171 to a small value, e.g. 10^{-3} . If the value obtained for $\delta\Theta$ reduce the residuals,
 3172 the increment is accepted and λ is divided by 10 before the next iteration. If
 3173 the residuals increase then λ is multiplied by 10 and the augmented normal

3174 equations are solved again until an increment is obtained that reduces the
3175 residuals. For large λ , the iteration approaches a steepest descent.

3176 **6.2.3 Filaments distribution and uncertainty of mea-** 3177 **surement**

3178 **6.2.3.1 *onset of filamentation on jet surface***

3179 Fig. 6.3 shows photographs of filament evolution on the Hg jet surface
3180 at 25 μs frame rate, where the beam is 10 Tp, 24 GeV and the magnetic
3181 field is 10 T. Fig. 6.4 shows the locations of filaments where the individual
3182 velocity is measured as a function of time, shown in Fig. 6.6, Fig. 6.7 (a),
3183 (b). The first collected image among 16 images is brighter than the rest of
3184 15 images. It indicates that the radiation generated by the interaction of
3185 Hg with proton beam affects the transmittance and/or reflectance of optical
3186 components, resulting in the production of darker images as one sees at the
3187 rest of collected 15 images.

3188 **6.2.3.2 *measurement of traveled distance of filament***

3189 To obtain the vertical filament velocity, the distance traveled by a fixed
3190 point on the jet surface is tracked over a given time period. The jet volume,
3191 where the maximal energy is deposited, results in the initial generation of
3192 the filaments. The higher jet velocity occurs when the filaments is initially
3193 protruded out of the jet surface and then the jet velocity decreases due to the
3194 magnetic damping and viscous dissipation. So, the velocity at steady state
3195 is obtained in order to evaluate the relationship with the beam intensity and

3196 magnetic field.

3197 The quality of optical images varies from shot to shot since the radiation or
3198 jet dispersion may make image quality varies. The most difficulty in measure-
3199 ment is to discern the edge of filaments as it moves somewhat far away from
3200 surface because the initial jet filament edge is dense (clearly black) but it looks
3201 like dissipating, dilute, disappearing (grey or similar with background) as it
3202 moves further. Because measurement is done in several points, there may be
3203 some error in measurement after some steady velocity (constant peak velocity)
3204 at weak filament velocity measurement.

3205 The image size at Viewport 2 is 240 by 240. Using graphic software, pixels
3206 on image is picked to locate the edge of filament. Therefore, the uncertainty
3207 while locate the position y_m is reported to be ± 2 pixels, which corresponds
3208 to the difference of $\sim \pm 17$ m/s filaments velocity. This uncertainty can occur
3209 randomly uniformly. The peak strong filament which gives constant velocity
3210 within ± 2 pixels until the end of 15 frames is assumed to be considered as there
3211 is constant uncertainty, ± 2 pixels. The weak filament which gives constant
3212 velocity within ± 2 pixels until the filament reaches some frames, for example, 3
3213 ~ 7 frames, is also assumed to be considered as there is constant uncertainty,
3214 ± 2 pixels, where the black edge of filament is clearly observed. However,
3215 after the some frames, for example, 3 ~ 7 frames, because the original edge
3216 of filament dilute or dissipates or disappear, the uncertainty in measurement
3217 may not be constant. In this case, measurement is stopped at that frames.

3218 **6.2.4 Linear regression with the first order polynomial**

3219 **6.2.4.1 *curve fit function***

3220 The heaviside step function is defined as the integral of the Dirac delta
3221 function as follow:

3222

3223
$$H(t) = \int_{-\infty}^t \delta(\xi) d\xi. \quad (6.24)$$

3224 The ramp function is the antiderivative of the Heaviside step function:

3225

3226
$$R(t) = \int_{-\infty}^t H(\xi) d\xi = tH(t). \quad (6.25)$$

3227 In discrete form, it is now defined as an alternative form for our linear
3228 regression model as follow:

3229

3230
$$R(t) = \begin{cases} y_m = s, & t \leq t_o \\ y_m = s + v(t - t_o), & t > t_o \end{cases}, \quad (6.26)$$

3231 where y_m , s , v , t_o denote the measured position of the filament as pro-
3232 jected onto the y axis in image, the position of jet surface before the filaments
3233 developed, the apparent velocity of the filament along the y axis, and onset
3234 time delay of filaments respectively.

3235 **6.2.4.2 *parameter estimation using multiple position of filaments***

3236 Shot 11019 is chosen for illustration. Using Equation (6.26) for linear
3237 regression model with measured data points y_m and t , minimizing R^2 yields
3238 s , v , and t_o . Fig. 6.5 (a) shows the illustration of multiple data points where

3239 the intercept of x axis and slope approximate the onset time of filament and
3240 apparent velocity projected on y axis in image, which are $t_o = 43.6 \pm 4.5 \mu\text{s}$
3241 and $v = 55.5 \pm 0.8 \text{ m/s}$ respectively. The reduced R^2 value and adjusted \bar{R}^2
3242 values are 1.749 and 0.998 respectively. Based on Eqn. (6.26), the fit to data
3243 points is as follows:

3244

$$3245 \quad y = C_1(x - B_1) + A_1, \quad (6.27)$$

3246 where x and y denote the measured position of the filaments and time
3247 respectively. Note the parameterized values of coefficients and error values to
3248 fit function are given in Table 6.1.

3249 In case of larger velocity of filaments, maximally measurable data points are
3250 limited to $\sim 2 \sim 3$ points due to the limited field of view in optical diagnostic
3251 image. Fig. 6.5 (b) shows the illustration of 3 data points. The onset time
3252 from regression model yields underestimated value such as negative time delay
3253 because the data points are equal or smaller than the number of parameters
3254 in fit function. Thus, assumption is that the real onset time for such a large
3255 velocity should be between typical onset time $50 \mu\text{s}$ and $0 \mu\text{s}$, which yields the
3256 onset time of $25 \pm 25 \mu\text{s}$. Therefore, the slope of fit curve is determined by
3257 fixing the assumed onset time accordingly, which yields the filament velocity
3258 of $148 \pm 24.5 \text{ m/s}$. The error is determined directly by dividing approximated
3259 filament velocity of the cases of $t_o = 0$ and $t_o = 50 \mu\text{s}$ by 2. The shot 10008
3260 is chosen for the illustration of parameter estimation of 3 data points. The fit
3261 to data points is as follow:

3262

3263

$$y = C_1x + A_1 \quad (6.28)$$

3264

3265

3266

3267

for the case of negative onset time (black solid line) in Fig. 6.5 (b), and Eqn. (6.27) is employed for the case of having fixed $B_1 = 0 \mu s$ and $B_1 = 50 \mu s$ onset time (blue and red solid line) in in Fig. 6.5 (b). As one expects, this approach for a special case yields large uncertainty.

3268

6.2.4.3 *filaments velocity distribution on jet surface*

3269

3270

3271

3272

3273

3274

3275

3276

3277

3278

3279

3280

3281

3282

3283

Fig. 6.6 (a) shows the velocity distribution of filaments over the jet surface shown in Fig. 6.3. Fig. 6.6 (b) shows the approximated onset time distribution of filaments according to the approximated velocity of filaments. As the approximated apparent velocity of filaments projected on y axis in image increases, the approximated onset time of filaments decreases. This shows the evidence of the geometric effects of viewing of filaments. Assuming the filaments are generated perpendicular to the jet surface, as the filaments leaves farther from the jet surface, it takes more time to make an initial observation in images. Thus, it is possible to consider the low velocity of filaments with large onset time leaves from more close to the center of jet normal to the side view shown in images. Note that the velocity of each filament is approximated with uncertainty by doing linear regression using the fit function in order to give one representative velocity according to each filament. Low velocity of filaments close to 0 showed larger error of approximation of onset time due to the uncertainty of the very small observed traveling distance of filaments.

3284 Each filament used for measurement of velocity in Fig. 6.3 has been num-
3285 bered in Fig. 6.4 for particular indication of each filament. According to the
3286 notation in Fig. 6.4, Fig. 6.7 (a) shows the velocity of filaments on the upper
3287 free surface of jet as a function of time and Fig. 6.7 (b) shows the velocity of
3288 filaments on the lower free surface of jet as a function of time. Note that the
3289 instantaneous velocity as defined in Equation (6.30) is used for measurement
3290 in Fig. 6.7. The onset time of filament increases as the peak velocity of fila-
3291 ment decreases, which indicates the possible evidence of the geometric effect
3292 of viewing of filaments.

3293 **6.3 Velocity of Filaments on Mercury Jet Sur-** 3294 **face**

3295 **6.3.1 Magnetic dissipation of energy**

3296 As a conducting liquid moves through a static magnetic field, electric cur-
3297 rents are generated. This, in turn, leads to ohmic heating such as Joule dis-
3298 sipation. As the thermal energy of the fluid rises, there is a corresponding
3299 filament in its kinetic energy, and so the fluid decelerates. This results in a
3300 suppression of the motion of liquid jets. According to P. A. Davidson's ap-
3301 proximation (1999), the Eqn. (2.42) shows the energy decay with respect to
3302 time depending on the magnetic damping time constant, where $\tau = \rho/\sigma B^2$.
3303 The implication is that the filaments decelerates on a time scale of τ . Fig. 2.3
3304 (a) shows the decay of the normalized energy of flow in magnetic fields with
3305 respect to time due to the magnetic damping. Higher magnetic field dissipates

3306 energy faster. Fig. 2.3 (b) shows the integral calculation of energy with respect
3307 to time.

3308 **6.3.2 Time response of filaments in magnetic field**

3309 **6.3.2.1 averaged time response of filament in magnetic field**

3310 Since the camera is triggered before beam arrives at the Hg jet and the
3311 laser pulse width is 150 ns, the first collected image shows the status of Hg jet
3312 before beam comes. Thus, the velocity of filament can always be judged as 0
3313 m/s in the following Fig. 6.8. Fig. 6.8 represents the time response of filament
3314 average velocity as a function of magnetic field with 14 GeV, 20 TP beam
3315 and 24 GeV, 10 TP beam respectively. The expression for the calculation of
3316 average velocity is

3317

$$3318 \quad v_n^{avg} = \frac{1}{T_n - T_o} \int_{T_o}^{T_n} v(t) dt = \frac{y_m(T_n) - y_m(T_o)}{T_n - T_o}, \quad (6.29)$$

3319 where T_n, T_o denotes the time taken in each framed image and the initial
3320 time of the first image respect to the proton beam arrival time respectively.
3321 Since the joule damping dissipates the energy with an exponential factor, the
3322 energy dissipation arises rapidly in the beginning depending on the magnetic
3323 field term B^2 . Thus, higher magnetic field will have higher damping effect so
3324 that it takes more rising time. Therefore, the slope of rising velocity in Fig. 6.8
3325 is varying depending on the magnetic field proportional to B^2 in exponential
3326 function. The magnitude of steady peak velocity is reduced by increased ap-
3327 plied magnetic field strength, which is possible indication of the magnetic

3328 damping role induced by the joule damping dissipation. Again, in Fig. 6.8 (a),
 3329 the delay of onset time of filament causes reduced steady peak velocity in same
 3330 5 T, which again indicates the fluctuation of jet flow in magnetic field and the
 3331 geometric effect of viewing of filaments in shadow photography as well.

3332 **6.3.2.2 *instantaneous time response of filament in magnetic field***

3333 Fig. 6.9 represents the time response of instantaneous filament velocity as a
 3334 function of magnetic field with 14 GeV, 20 Tp beam and 24 GeV, 10 Tp beam
 3335 respectively, which are reinterpretation of Fig. 6.8 in terms of instantaneous
 3336 velocity analysis. The expression for the calculation of instantaneous velocity
 3337 assuming ΔT_n is small enough is

3338

$$3339 \quad v_n = \frac{y_m(T_n) - y_m(T_{n-1})}{\Delta T_n}. \quad (6.30)$$

3340 Comparing with Fig. 6.8, the velocity of filaments are fluctuating.

3341 **6.3.3 Beam induced filaments velocity in magnetic field**

3342 **6.3.3.1 *filaments velocity with 14 GeV beam in magnetic field***

3343 Fig. 6.10 (a) shows the filament velocity as a function of 14 GeV beam
 3344 intensity and magnetic field corresponding to the observed onset time of fil-
 3345 aments shown in Fig. 6.10 (b). Note that the data points without having
 3346 onset time data is measured by crude measurement of 2 positions of filament
 3347 from 500 μ s frame rate shot images, where the estimation of onset time by
 3348 fitting is inadequate. The filament velocity increases with the beam intensity.

3349 However, the magnetic field suppresses the filament velocity. At low inten-
3350 sity of proton beam, the charged beam may be fluctuating depending on the
3351 initial conditions at experiment. Thus, the observed onset time of filaments
3352 is large at low intensity of beam and it decreases as the intensity of proton
3353 beam increases, see Fig. 6.10 (b). Therefore, there are scattering distributions
3354 of filament velocity at lower intensity of beam over the resulting data points.
3355 The slope of the data points at higher magnetic fields decreases comparing
3356 with that associated with lower magnetic field. All velocities are less than 50
3357 m/s regardless of the magnetic field. The filament velocity at 14 GeV, 30 Tp,
3358 10 T is ~ 30 m/s.

3359 **6.3.3.2 *filaments velocity with 24 GeV beam in magnetic field***

3360 Fig. 6.11 (a) shows the filament velocity as a function of 24 GeV beam
3361 intensity and magnetic field corresponding to the observed onset time of fil-
3362 aments shown in Fig. 6.11 (b). Again, at low intensity of proton beam, the
3363 charged beam may be fluctuating depending on the initial conditions at exper-
3364 iment. Thus, the observed onset time of filaments is large at low intensity of
3365 beam and it decreases as the intensity of proton beam increases, see Fig. 6.11
3366 (b). The filament velocity increases with the beam intensity. The slope of
3367 the increase is $\sim 4 \times$ larger than that for the 14 GeV case, where the ratio
3368 of peak energy deposition between 14 GeV and 24 GeV beam energy is ~ 2.3
3369 based on the calculation given in Fig. 5.13 (a). It implies the relationship of
3370 peak energy deposition to maximum filament velocity. However, the magnetic

3371 field suppresses the filament velocity. At relatively low intensity of beam as in
3372 the 14 GeV case, the charged beam is unstably fluctuating depending on the
3373 event conditions at experiment. Thus, the observed onset time of filaments is
3374 large at low intensity of beam and it decreases as the intensity of proton beam
3375 increases, see Fig. 6.11 (b). All velocities are less than 180 m/s regardless of
3376 the magnetic field, and the filament velocity for the 24 GeV, 30 Tp, 15 T is \sim
3377 60 m/s.

3378 **6.3.3.3 *filament velocity measurement in pump probe condition as*** 3379 ***a check of experiment***

3380 Fig. 6.12 shows the measured filament velocity of multiple events with
3381 pump probe conditions as a check of experiment. The conditions of each
3382 group in pump probe events are given in Table A.3. There are 2 groups at 14
3383 GeV and each group has different number of bunches and time delay between
3384 pump and probe. Fig. 6.12 (a) shows the histogram of disruption length and
3385 Fig. 6.12 (b) shows statistics summary such as average, min/max, and median
3386 value. In group 2, qualitatively meaningful distribution of measurements are
3387 shown, which is 10.2 ± 3.6 m/s. The pump condition is meaningful due to the
3388 delay of beam delay, though there is no significant difference in sub-category
3389 of group 2. However, This check shows low velocity comparing with the results
3390 shown in Fig. 6.10 (a). One thing to evaluate is that there is another error
3391 that should be considered in filament velocity analysis, so called distribution of
3392 filament velocity under repetition with same condition of experiment. This is
3393 judged by $\sim 40\%$ of the measured velocity, which is integrated in the following

3394 key result shown in Fig. 6.13.

3395 **6.4 Filament Velocity on Jet Surface By Peak** 3396 **Energy Deposition**

3397 As discussed, the filament velocity ejected from jet surface is dominated by
3398 the distribution of energy deposition interacting with proton beam. The peak
3399 energy deposition plays a key role in determining the maximum filament ve-
3400 locity ejected from jet surface in viewpoint that the velocity distribution on jet
3401 surface is determined by normalization using the peak energy deposition. The
3402 peak energy deposition depending on colliding number of protons at both 14
3403 GeV and 24 GeV beam energy is calculated by Fig. 5.13 (a). Thus, Fig. 6.10
3404 and Fig. 6.11 are combined as a function of peak energy deposition, which
3405 shows the results of experiment in maximum filament velocity at a glance. As
3406 an important result for experiment, Fig. 6.13 shows the filament velocity in
3407 magnetic fields ejected from jet surface as a function of peak energy depo-
3408 sition and its extrapolation up to 25 T. Fig. 6.13 combines a key results of
3409 experiment, also provides an estimation of the filament velocity up to 25 T.
3410 The employed global fit with multi-variables for filament velocity using the
3411 measured filament velocity is

$$3412 \quad \quad \quad 3413 \quad \quad \quad z = A_1(x - (B_1 + B_2y^{B_3}))^{C_1+C_2y+C_3y^2}, \quad (6.31)$$

3414 where x and y are peak energy deposition and magnetic field respectively.
3415 Note that the parameterized values of coefficients and errors of the fit functions

3416 are provided in Table 6.1. The threshold peak energy deposition for filament
3417 velocity uses the same value with that for disruption length in order to keep
3418 consistency between the onset of disruption and filament. Note the error of
3419 each measured filament is adjusted by $\sim 40\%$ of the measured velocity in
3420 order to expect somewhat improved fit result with reduced χ^2 , as discussed
3421 previously in multiple events analysis with pump probe condition. The thresh-
3422 old of filament velocity increases in 1.4 power of magnetic field, and it is \sim
3423 16 J of peak energy energy deposition with no magnetic field. The filament
3424 velocity increases in linear power of peak energy deposition with no magnetic
3425 field, but it is reduced in $\sim 1.08 - 0.016B$ power of peak energy deposition
3426 with magnetic field.

3427 For muon collider in the future, higher beam intensity equivalent with
3428 80 Tp, 20 T of 24 GeV proton beam energy is required. The peak energy
3429 deposition at 80 Tp , 24 GeV is ~ 255 J. The maximum filament velocity at
3430 255 J of peak energy at 20 T is expected to be 94 m/s.

Table 6.1: Parameterized coefficients, its error, and statistics summary of fit function in figures.

Figure	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
6.5a	128	0.93517	43.57	4.44411	-	-	-	-	-0.26374	0.00392
6.5b(black)	112.1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-0.52	-
6.5b(blue)	122	0	0	0	-	-	-	-	-0.5865	0.01587
6.5b(red)	122	0	50	0	-	-	-	-	-0.81911	0.10777
6.13	1.5908	1.00492	16.2263	0	0.39275	0	1.39594	0	1.07591	0.33731
Figure	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
6.5a	-	-	-	-	15	12	1.74908	0.99773	0.0505	
6.5b(black)	-	-	-	-	2	0	0	0	0	
6.5b(blue)	-	-	-	-	3	2	12.31396	0.99622	0	
6.5b(red)	-	-	-	-	3	2	281.74259	0.91351	0	
6.13	-0.01575	0.01702	0	0	25	22	2.15282	0.1527	0.0013	

1 : A1 value, **2** : A1 standard deviation,

3 : B1 value, **4** : B1 standard deviation, **5** : B2 value, **6** : B2 standard deviation,

7 : B3 value, **8** : B3 standard deviation , **9** : C1 value, **10** : C1 standard deviation,

11 : C2 value, **12** : C2 standard deviation, **13** : C3 value, **14** : C3 standard deviation,

15 : Number of points, **16** : Degrees of freedom, **17** : Reduced χ^2 , **18** : Adjusted \mathbf{R}^2 , **19** : χ^2 probability.

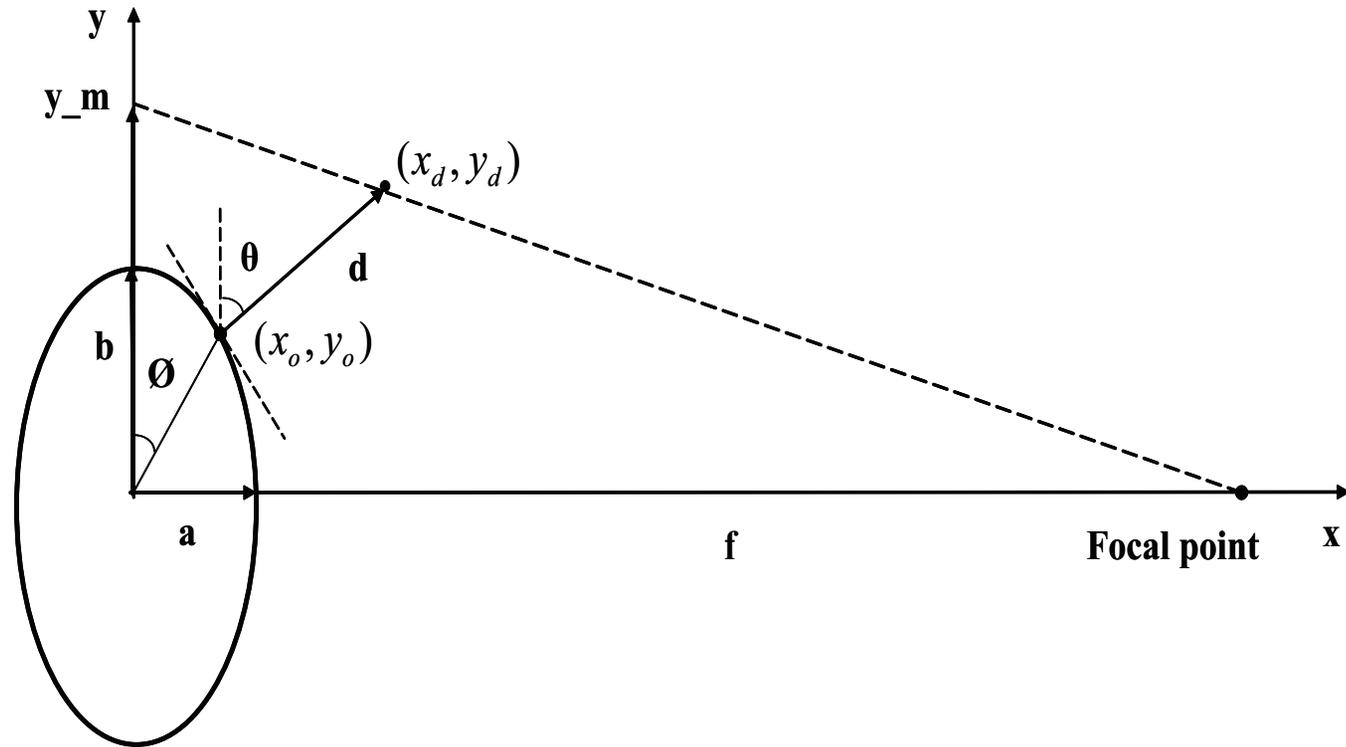


Figure 6.1: Schematic geometry of viewing mercury filaments.

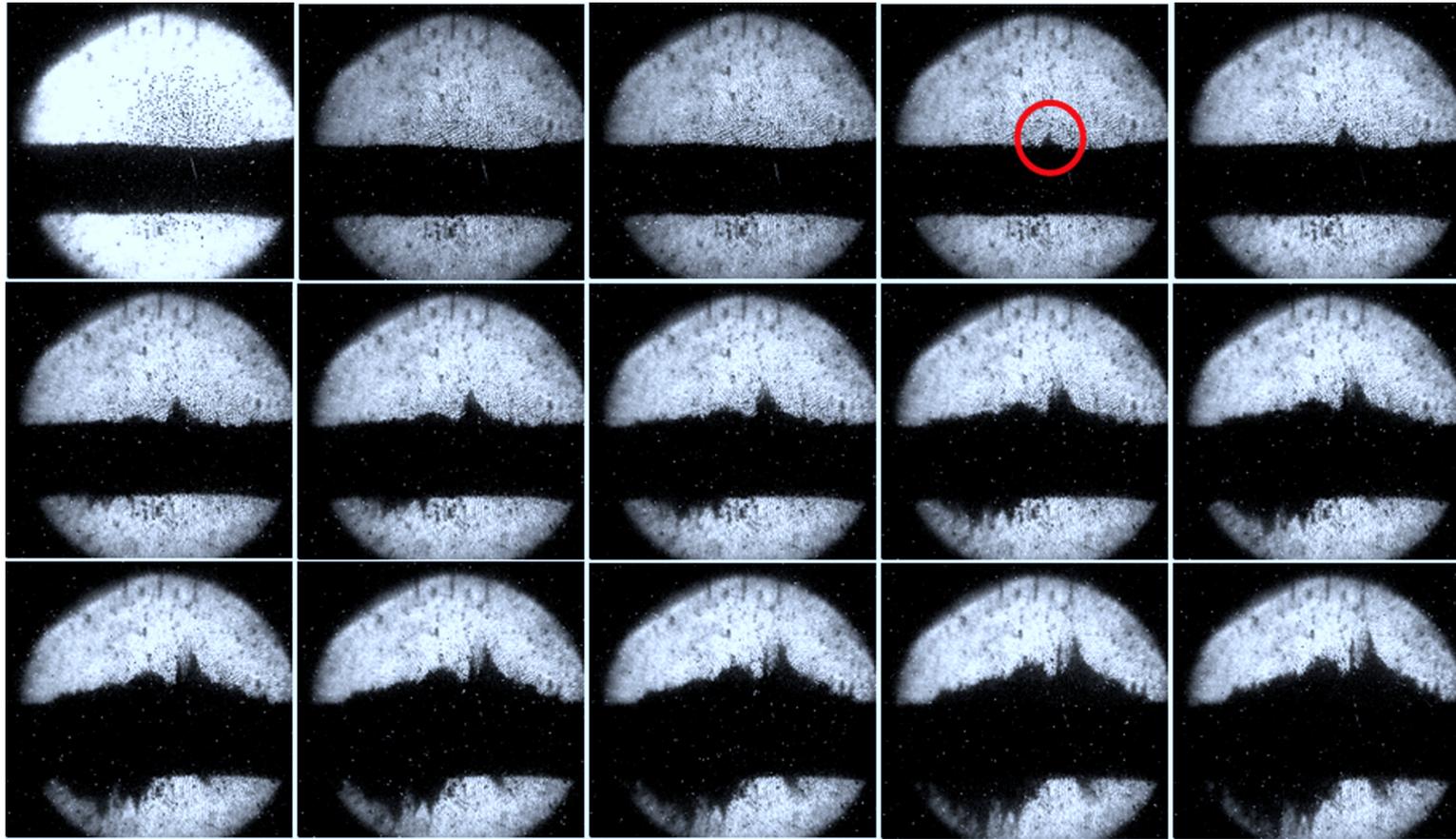


Figure 6.3: Photographs of filament evolution on the Hg jet surface as a function of time at $25 \mu\text{s}$ frame rate. The beam is 10 Tp, 24 GeV. The magnetic field is 10 T. The red circle on the 4th image of the top row points the filament that is used for velocity measurement in Fig. 6.8 (b) and Fig. 6.9 (b).

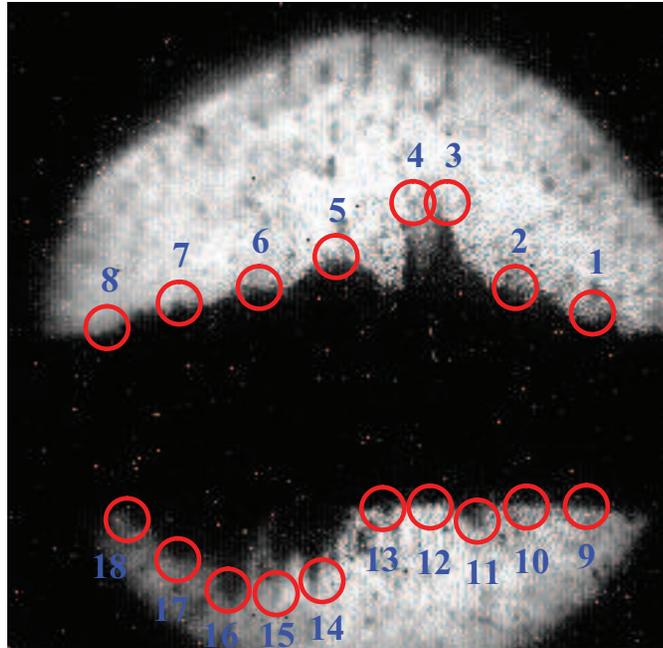


Figure 6.4: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of 14 points of filament. The shot condition same with Fig. 6.3. The numbers above red circles points the filament that is used for velocity approximation in Fig. 6.6 and Fig. 6.7.

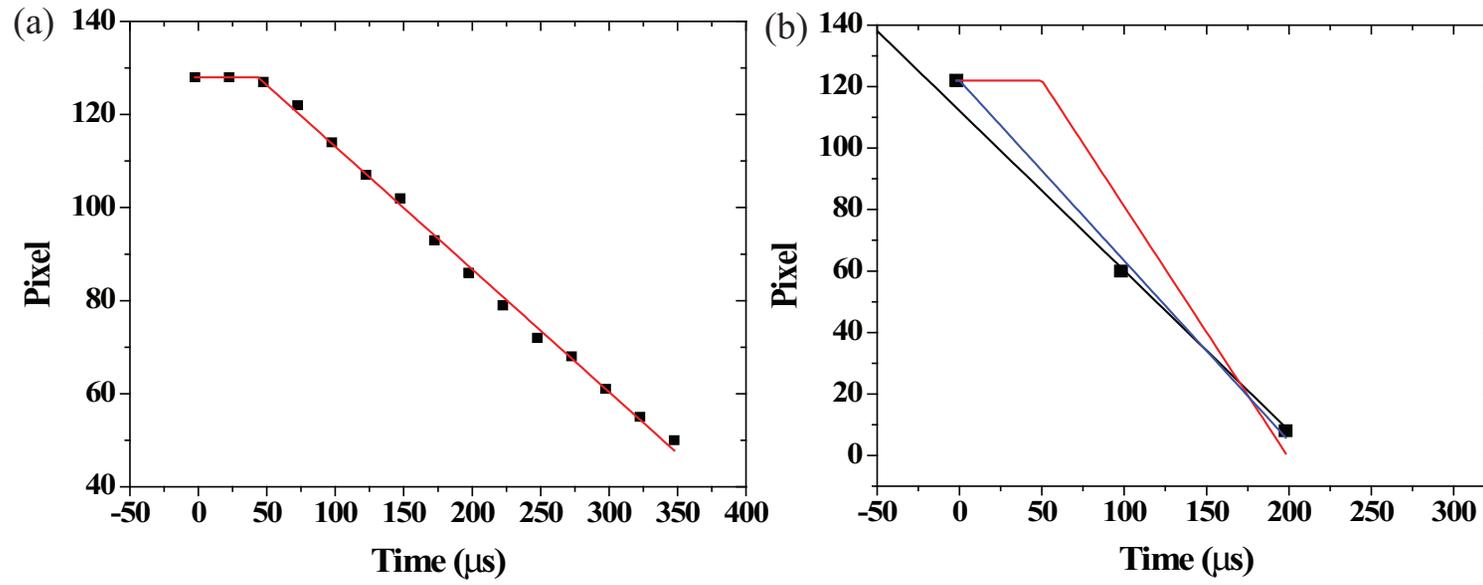


Figure 6.5: Illustration of curve fit for parameters estimation. a.) Multiple data points. b.) 3 data points.

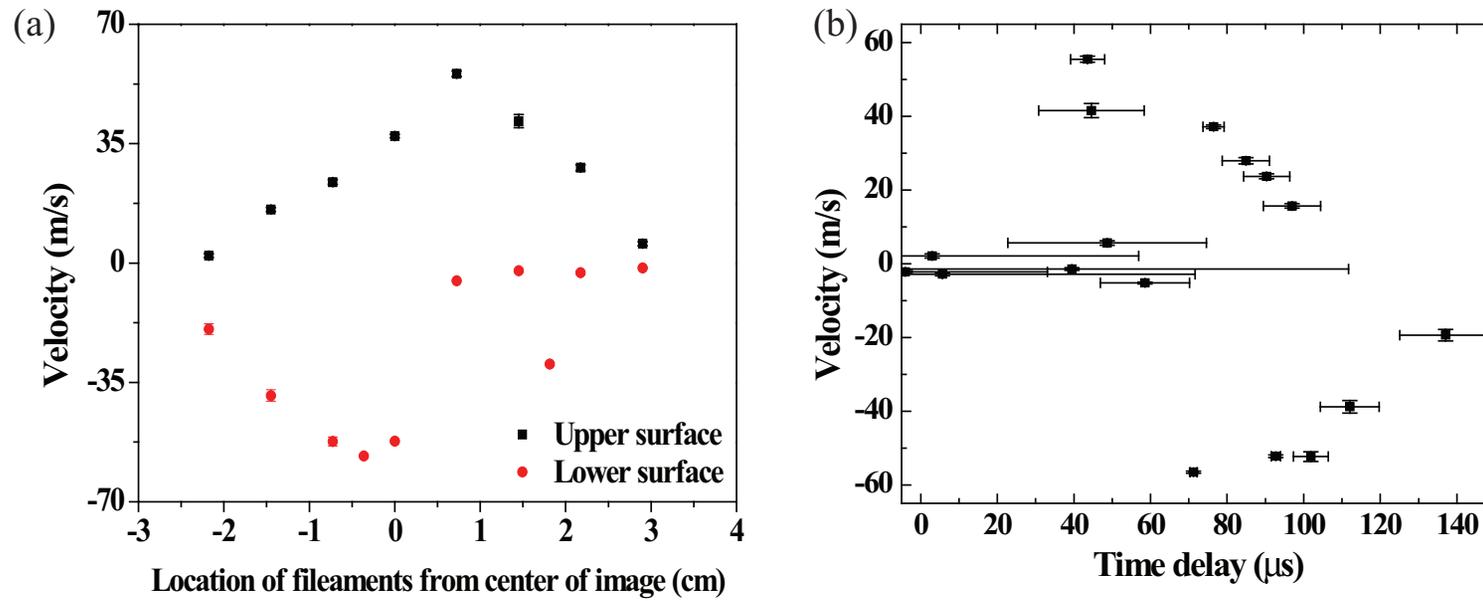


Figure 6.6: Approximation of velocity and onset time of filaments shown in Fig. 6.3. The beam is 10 Tp, 24 GeV. The magnetic field strength is 10 T. a.) Approximation of velocity of filaments. b.) Approximation of onset time of filaments.

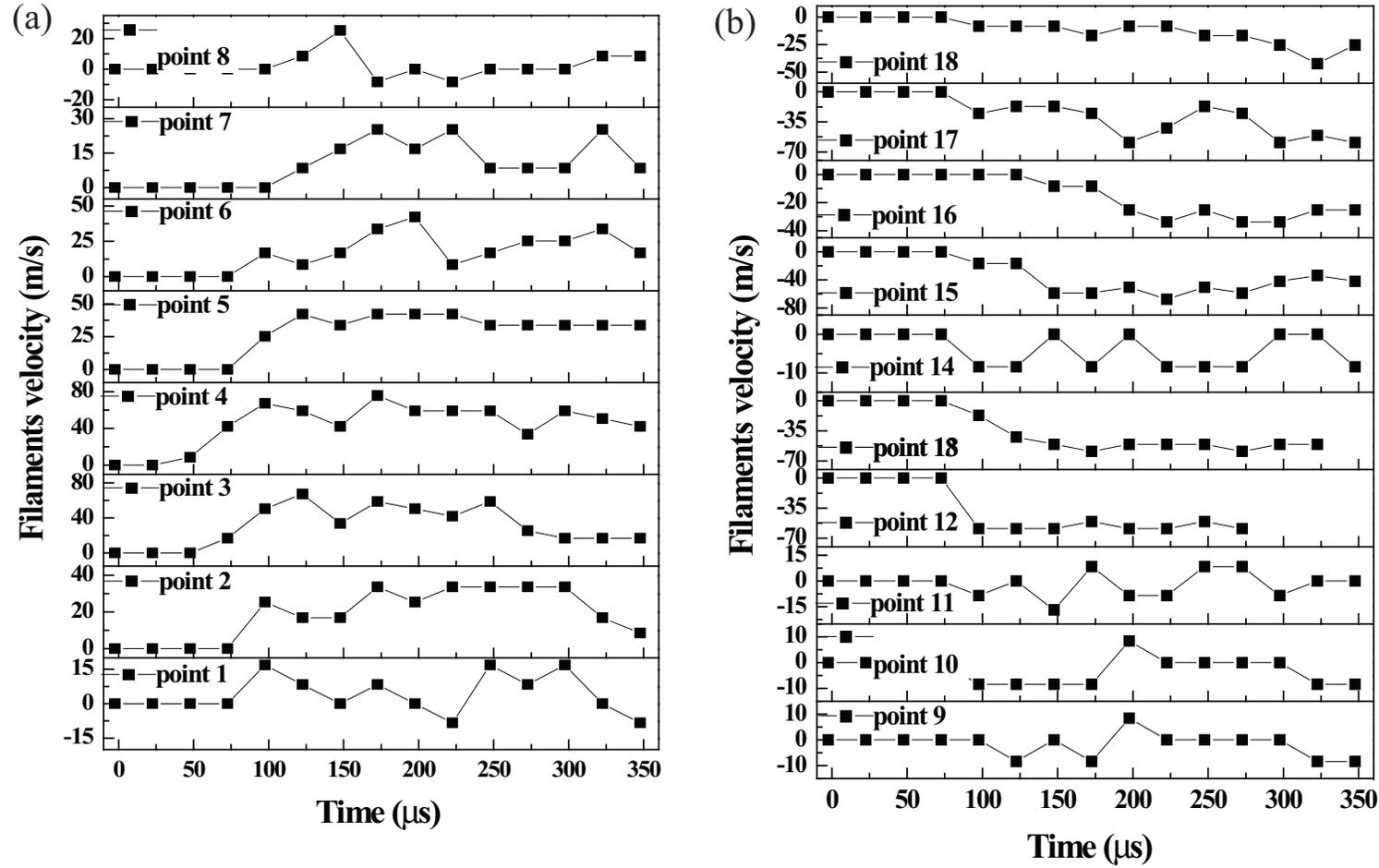


Figure 6.7: Time response of instantaneous filament velocity at jet surface in Fig. 6.3 as a function of distance from magnet center. The beam is 10 Tp, 24 GeV. The magnetic field is 10 T. a.) Upper surface. b.) Lower surface.

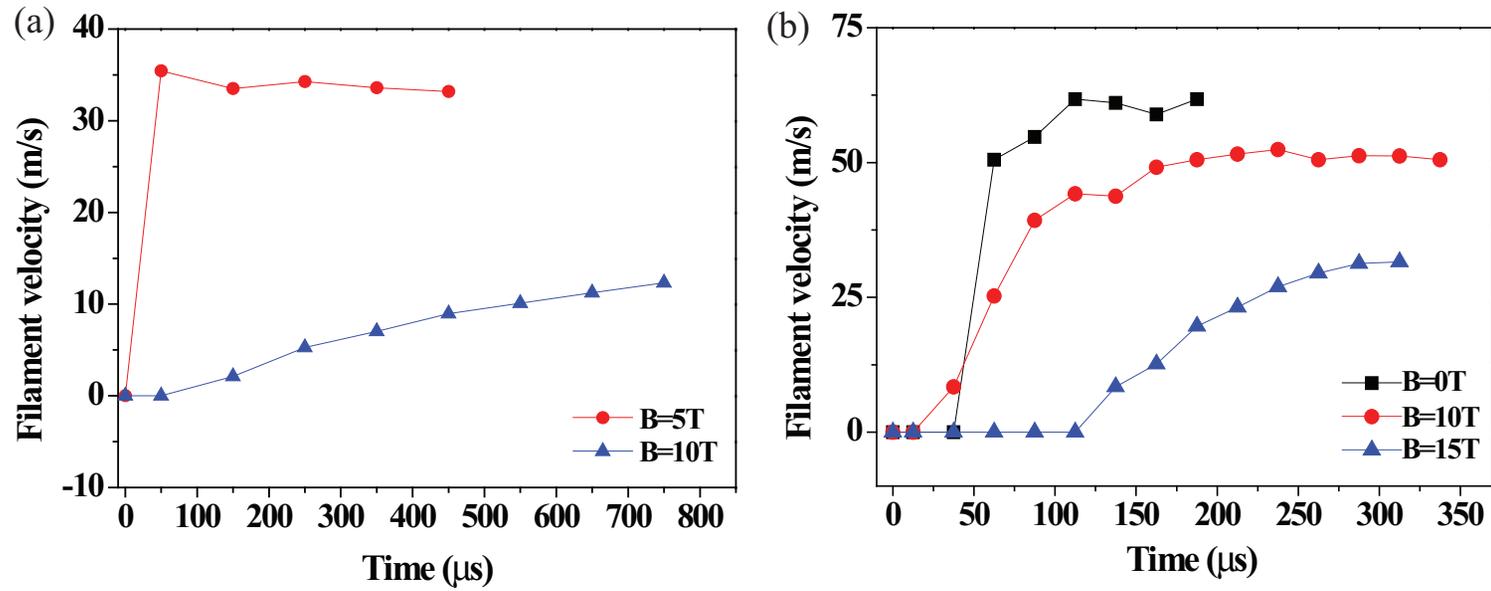


Figure 6.8: Time response of averaged filament velocity as a function of magnetic field. a.) 14 GeV, 20 Tp beam. b.) 24 GeV, 10 Tp beam.

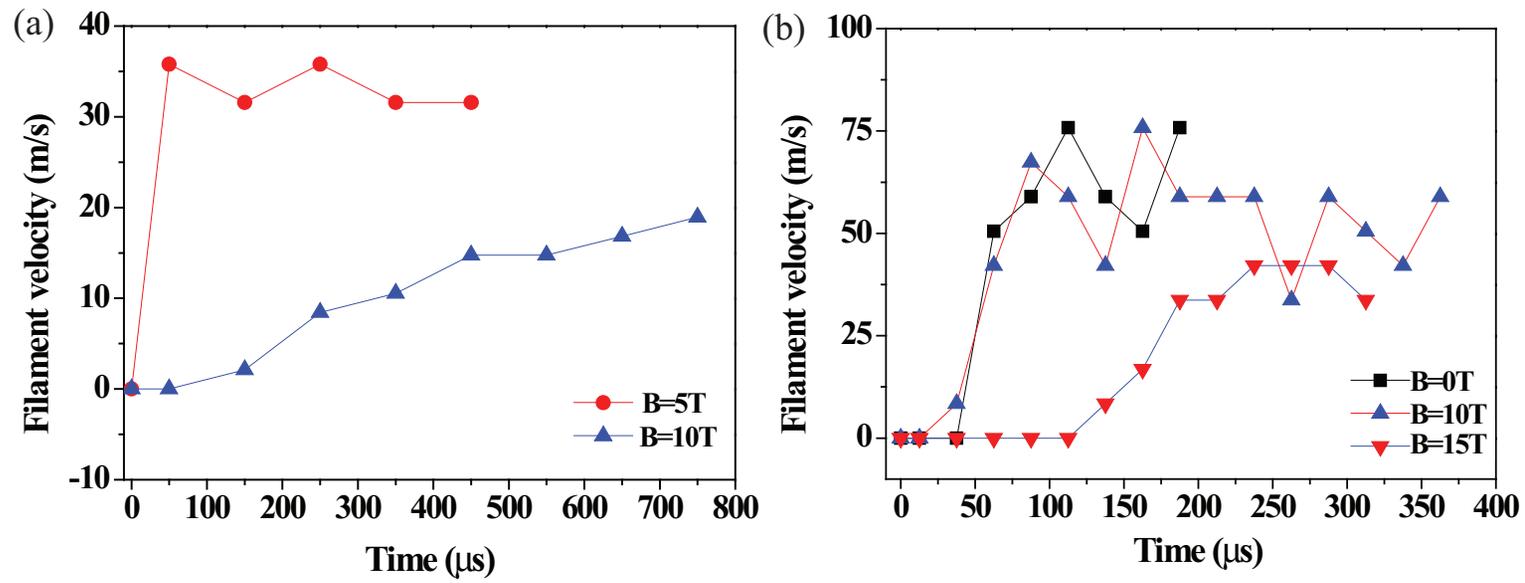


Figure 6.9: Time response of instantaneous filament velocity as a function of magnetic field. a.) 14 GeV, 20 Tp beam. b.) 24 GeV, 10 Tp beam.

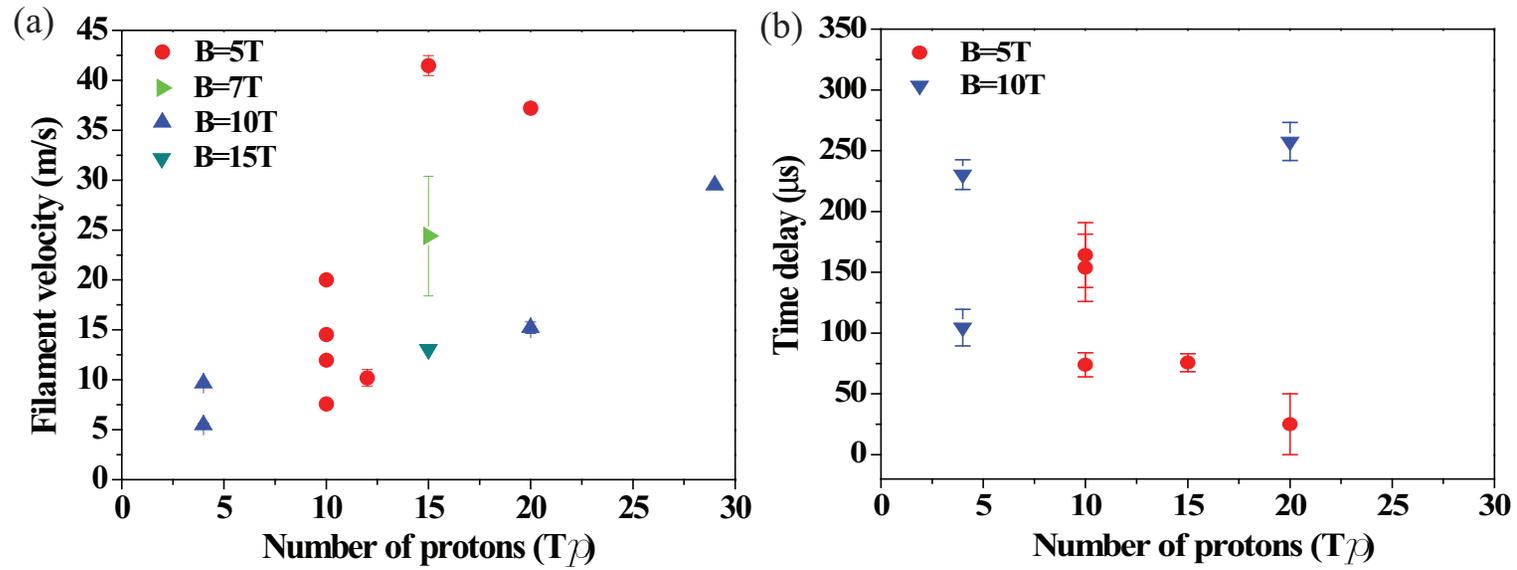


Figure 6.10: Filament velocity as a function of 14 GeV beam intensity and magnetic field. a.) Apparent filament velocity. b.) Onset time of filament.

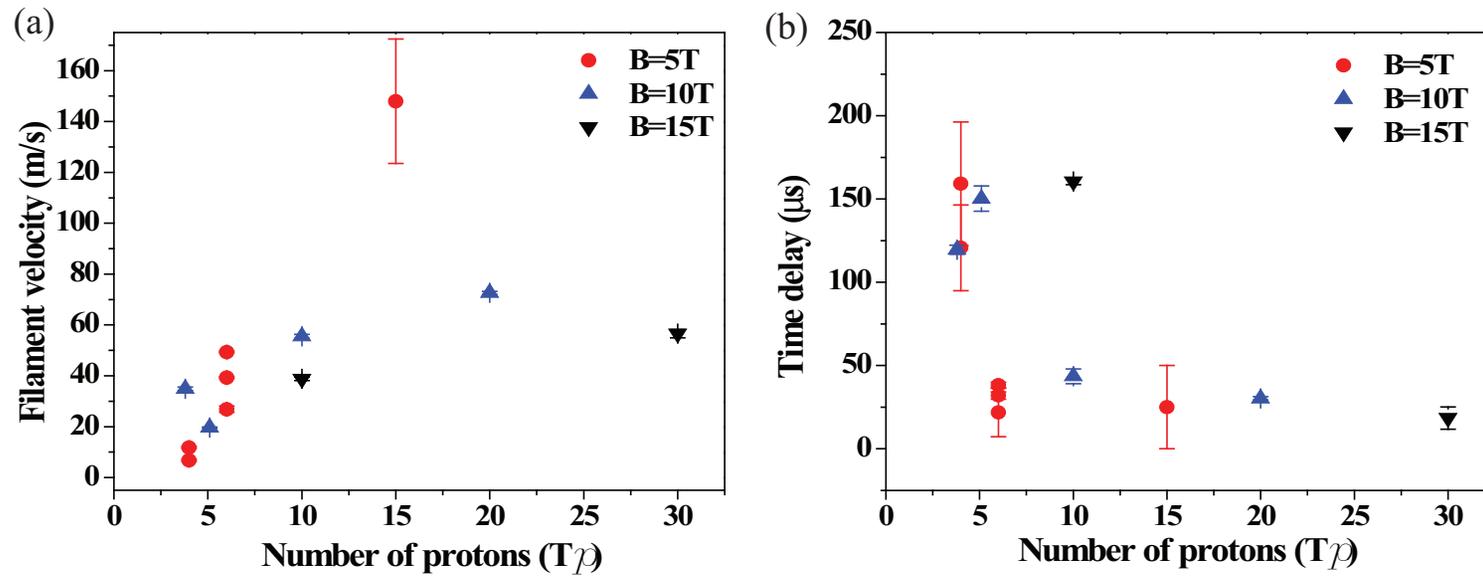


Figure 6.11: Filament velocity as a function of 24 GeV beam intensity and magnetic field. a.) Apparent filament velocity. b.) Onset time of filament.

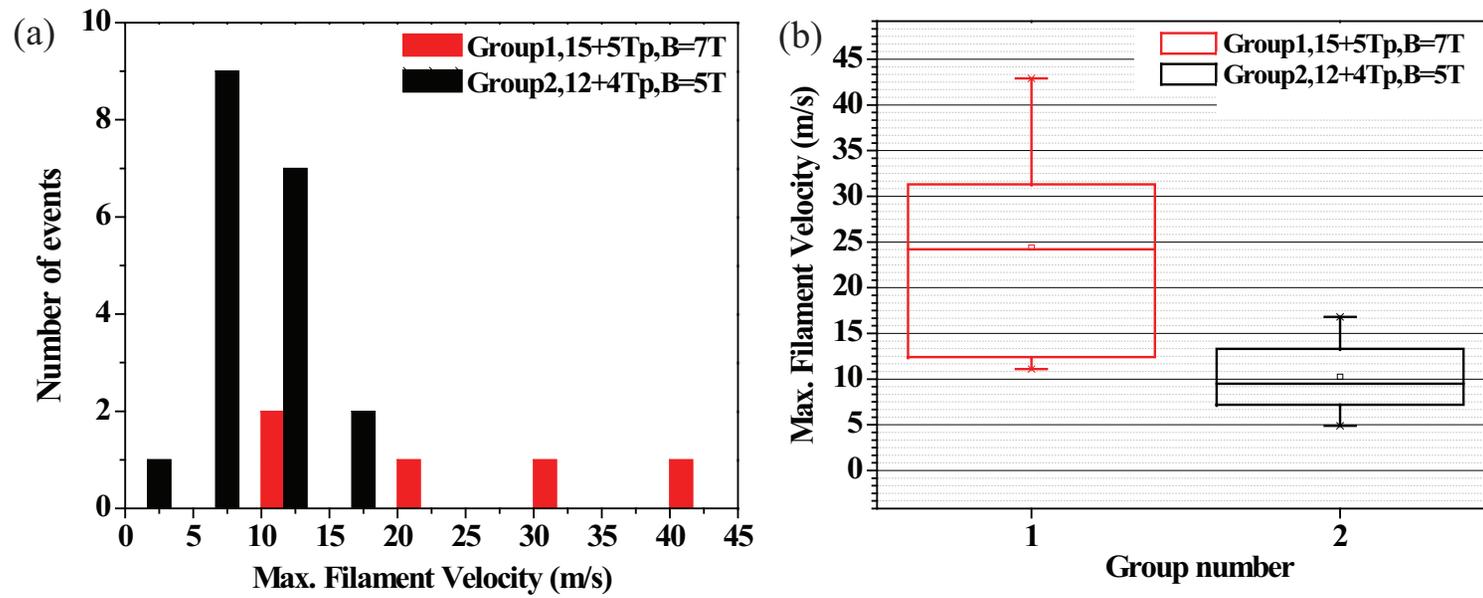


Figure 6.12: Filament velocity distribution measurement in a same condition. Pump probe conditions with harmonic 8 and 16 bunches are used.

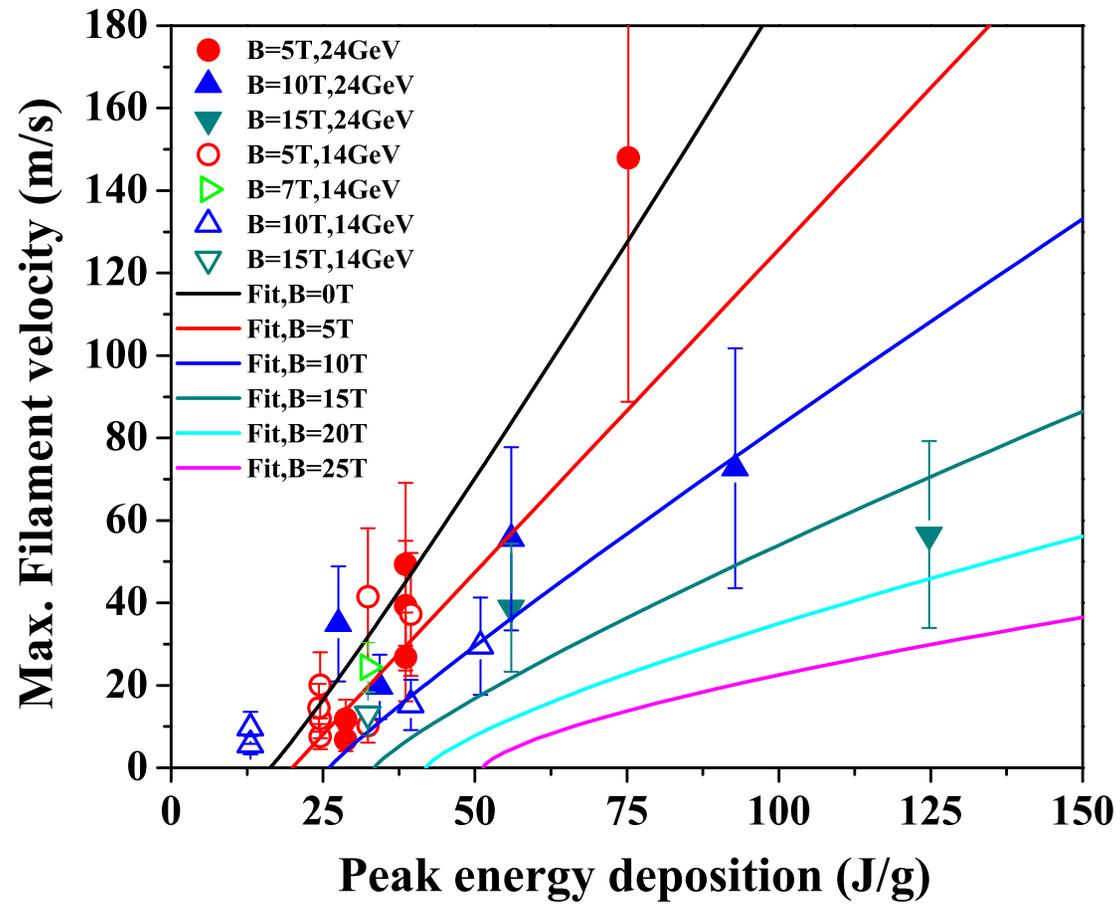


Figure 6.13: Filament velocity in magnetic fields ejected from jet surface as a function of peak energy deposition and its extrapolation.

3431 Chapter 7

3432 Conclusions

3433

3434 The experiment is a proof-of-principle test for a target system capable of
3435 accepting a high-intensity 4 MW proton beam. The system allows for the
3436 production of copious pions which subsequently decay into muons. An ex-
3437 periment at the CERN Proton Synchrotron that combines a free mercury jet
3438 target with a 15 T solenoid magnet and 14 GeV and 24 GeV proton beam is
3439 performed. It validates the liquid type of target concept for production of an
3440 intense secondary source of muons. When interacted with a beam pulse of 30
3441 $\times 10^{12}$ protons on the mercury target, this generates a peak energy deposition
3442 of ~ 125 J/g, which leads to the disruption of mercury target so that could
3443 result in low efficient target for particle production. For this experiment, a 15
3444 T pulsed solenoid is designed. The Hg jet loop system generates a mercury jet
3445 from 1 cm diameter nozzle with velocity up to 15 m/s. An optical diagnos-
3446 tic system based on back-illuminated laser shadow photography is employed
3447 to investigate the mercury jet flow. Synchronized short laser light pulses are
3448 used to illuminate and freeze the motion of the jet. A total of four optical
3449 imaging heads for each Viewport are mounted on the exterior of the primary

3450 containment vessel. Four high speed cameras are used to simultaneously col-
3451 lect images on four Viewports. Integrated all-in-one compact optical heads,
3452 consisting of ball lens, illumination fiber, objective lens, and imaging fiber
3453 bundle, are placed at the radius of curvature of a retro-reflector allowing for
3454 the illumination and imaging collection on one side of the mercury primary
3455 containment vessel. Due to the short time of frame rate, the time delay from
3456 the light source to the image arrival at the camera CCD is adjusted considering
3457 the delay from the electronics as well as the fiber-optics. The optimum timing
3458 delay is judged by the uniformity of consecutive collected image brightness as
3459 well as the triggering signal pulse on the oscilloscope for each component of
3460 device, so that timing of the motion of jet is validated. Also, note that the
3461 trigger timing is adjusted using the response of the scintillating fiber on the os-
3462 cilloscope with respect to the beam triggering timing. The motions of mercury
3463 jet at Viewport 1, 2, 3 and 4, which enables to understand mercury jet condi-
3464 tion at upstream, midstream, and downstream. Image processing provides the
3465 mercury jet thickness at various magnetic field strengths. The optical diag-
3466 nostic observation shows the effects of the magnetic field on the distortion of
3467 mercury jet. In addition, it reveals the jet instability which might be caused
3468 by the strong induced axial magnetic field, which is possibly the onset of a
3469 quadrupole effect. Nevertheless, the experimental results clearly show that
3470 the magnetic field stabilizes the mercury jet by smoothing out the edges of
3471 the otherwise turbulent mercury flow, as previously reported in the literatures
3472 (Shercliff 1956, Gold 1962, Kozyrev 1981, Bernshtam 1982). The comprehen-

3473 sive optical diagnostic method allows us to have a better understanding of the
3474 behavior of a conducting jet moving in a high magnetic field environment.

3475 In order to achieve an understanding of conducting flow in a magnetic field,
3476 magnetohydrodynamic equations considering Lorentz force effect based on the
3477 Navier-Stokes equations as well as Maxwell equations are studied. Also, the
3478 suppression of vorticity by the perpendicular magnetic field is studied based
3479 on the role of Stuart number. As a result, the rotational motion of jet on the
3480 surface becomes more two dimensional motion of flow and thus the jet surface
3481 is more stabilized, which is observed qualitatively.

3482 For investigation of flow in magnetic field, the mercury jet behavior is
3483 observed for various magnetic field strengths and then the jet height for de-
3484 formation is measured. The fluctuation on the jet surface decreases as the
3485 magnetic field increases and the jet height increases slightly with magnetic
3486 field assuming the major and minor axis of Hg jet is reversed at 10 T. Gravity
3487 affects the jet trajectory, so that the jet bends down as it goes downstream.
3488 But this deflection of the jet by gravity is reduced at higher magnetic field.
3489 The jet axis becomes more straight toward the direction of magnetic field line.

3490 The stabilizing effect of the magnetic field on a turbulent jet is observed.
3491 It is well known that the turbulent fluctuation is suppressed by magnetic field
3492 and it is observed that the wave length on the jet surface increases. Thus, the
3493 jet surface is getting flattened as the magnetic field increases. Therefore, the
3494 jet is getting more stabilized. However, the jet has a different type of instability
3495 at magnetic fields larger than 10 T. The jet height becomes larger at larger

3496 magnetic field than 10 T. This seems to be induced by the longitudinal current
3497 due to the tilted jet axis with respect to the magnet axis. Thus, the induced
3498 current generates a Lorentz force. As a result, additional anisotropic magnetic
3499 force is changing the jet height. As the magnetic field increase up to 5 T, the
3500 jet fluctuation decreases and the jet is more elongating to the flow direction.
3501 Thus, the jet height decreases from 0 T to 5 T. However, the magnetic pressure
3502 is influencing at larger than 5 T. Since the optical diagnostics depends on the
3503 side view of jet flow, it is hard to tell in which direction the jet deflects since
3504 the jet and the magnetic field line is axially symmetric. However, the jet
3505 height clearly increases at 15 T, which indicates that the magnetic pressure
3506 apparently affects the jet height at 15 T.

3507 The longitudinal jet velocity is not varied. Again, the jet elongation to the
3508 field direction by the magnetic field is indicated from this result. The longi-
3509 tudinal magnetic field does not influence the jet flow velocity. The transverse
3510 magnetic field will change the jet velocity. This is known as the Hartmann
3511 flow. The longitudinal magnetic field does not influence the longitudinal jet
3512 flow as indicated in governing MHD equation.

3513 The pipe pressure driven by the syringe piston is measured. It shows that
3514 the Hg driving pressure is same regardless of the magnetic field. The driving
3515 pressure at Hg pipe inlet is independent of the magnetic field strength. There-
3516 fore, the mercury delivery is not influenced by the longitudinal magnetic field.
3517 However, there may be some pressure loss or jet velocity profile change due to
3518 pipe bend. According to the velocity measurement at upstream, mid-stream,

3519 and downstream, it is not significantly different and it is same comparing with
3520 the flow velocity at 0 T. Therefore, the field effect at the pipe bend is expected
3521 to be somewhat negligible. To support this result, the pipe loss due to the
3522 geometry and friction is given.

3523 Numerical Monte Carlo simulation is performed for calculation of energy
3524 deposition into mercury jet, where jet size, trajectory, and beam spot size
3525 from experimental result are used. The peak energy deposition as well as
3526 total energy deposition into mercury jet are calculated. Multi-variable fit
3527 provides the relation of peak energy deposition and total energy deposition
3528 with number of protons, beam energy, and magnetic field. Also, the averaged
3529 energy deposition shows the distribution of energy along jet axis as well as the
3530 relation with number of protons and magnetic field.

3531 The observation of interaction of proton beam up to 30 Tp at both 14
3532 GeV and 24 GeV with jet is performed, which provides clue to validate the
3533 performance of high power target for future accelerator. The disruption as
3534 manifested by the jet break up is caused by energy deposition of proton beam.
3535 The disruption begins on the bottom surface of Hg jet where the proton beam
3536 enters. The disruption ends on the top surface of Hg jet where the proton
3537 beam leaves. The jet breakup is occurring at midstream of jet flow where the
3538 maximum energy is deposited. This phenomenon is consistent with the beam
3539 trajectory across the jet as well as the result of distribution of energy depo-
3540 sition calculation by MARS code. However, Hg jet breakup is influenced by
3541 the magnetic field. In order to validate the measured disruption length, ellip-

3542 tic jet shape are modeled in MARS code for calculation of energy deposition.
3543 Deposition of peak energy to Hg jet according to the beam intensities and
3544 magnetic field strengths are analyzed. Based on the hypothesis of threshold
3545 of beam intensity causing the disruption of Hg jet at various magnetic field
3546 strength, the disruption length is estimated, which gives good agreement with
3547 experimentally measured disruption length. The beam pulse structure is com-
3548 posed of 8 and 16 bunches with a doubled time difference. The effect of pulse
3549 structure to disruption length is negligible qualitatively, which means that the
3550 instantaneous time of pulse incident to mercury jet does not affect to differ-
3551 ence of energy deposition into mercury jet. Using the values from fit to total
3552 energy deposition, the total energy deposition into mercury jet according to
3553 number of protons, beam energy, and magnetic field is estimated, so that it is
3554 possible to show the disruption length as a function of total energy deposition
3555 and magnetic field, which also provides an estimation up to 25 T for future
3556 possible feasibility. The threshold of disruption increases in ~ 0.8 power of
3557 magnetic field, and it is ~ 338 J of energy energy deposition with no magnetic
3558 field. The disruption length increases in square root power of total energy
3559 deposition with no magnetic field, but it is suppressed in $\sim 1/(2 + 0.04B)$
3560 power of total energy deposition with magnetic field.

3561 The time scale of magnetic damping indicates the rate of decay of global
3562 kinetic energy due to the magnetic field strength. Thus, the energy decreases
3563 faster as the magnetic field increases. Therefore, the rising time to the max-
3564 imum velocity increases as the magnetic field increases. It indicates that the

3565 magnetic damping is getting larger by magnetic field in terms of the transient
3566 response time. At low intensity of proton beam, the charged beam may be
3567 fluctuating depending on the initial conditions at experiment. Thus, the ob-
3568 served onset time of filaments is large at low intensity of beam and it decreases
3569 as the intensity of proton beam increases. Therefore, the distribution of fila-
3570 ment velocity at lower intensity of beam is more scattered. Also, the geometric
3571 effect of viewing the filament is observed. The onset time of filament decreases
3572 as filament velocity on uniformly distributed jet surface increases. The maxi-
3573 mum filament velocity increases as beam intensity increases due to increased
3574 peak energy deposition but the magnetic field slows the filament velocity. The
3575 peak energy deposition plays a key role in determining the maximum filament
3576 velocity ejected from jet surface in viewpoint that the velocity distribution on
3577 jet surface is determined by normalization using the peak energy deposition.

3578 Using the values from fit to peak energy deposition, the peak energy de-
3579 position into mercury jet according to number of protons, beam energy, and
3580 magnetic field is estimated, so that it is possible to show the filament veloc-
3581 ity as a function of peak energy deposition and magnetic field, which also
3582 provides an estimation up to 25 T for future possible feasibility. Note that
3583 multiple events with repetition under same condition using pump probe shot
3584 shows well agreement with disruption length results and provides possible er-
3585 ror value occurred by repeating experiment. To be consistent with the onset
3586 of disruption, the threshold of filament velocity is forced to be ~ 16 J of peak
3587 energy deposition with no magnetic field and it increases in 1.4 power of mag-

3588 netic field. The filament velocity increases in linear power of peak energy
3589 deposition with no magnetic field, but it is slowed in $\sim 1.08 - 0.016B$ power
3590 of peak energy deposition with magnetic field.

3591 Finally, to conclude, the performance and feasibility of utilizing liquid
3592 metal jet as a high power target is investigated. The liquid jet target con-
3593 cept is based on the target being recycled after each pulse. Therefore, the
3594 power of the target is evaluated in terms of the replacing capability. The op-
3595 timal interaction length for the 24 GeV beam energy is in the region of 30
3596 cm which corresponds to approximately 2 interaction length for mercury. For
3597 a 20 m/s jet velocity, replacing two interaction lengths will be taken in 14
3598 ms thus allowing for operations with a repetition rate of up to 70 Hz. The
3599 disruption length at 15 T is less than 20 cm and the total energy deposition is
3600 ~ 8000 J. Therefore, 100 \sim 133 kJ of beam energy can be recycled with a 70
3601 Hz repetition rate for 20 m/s jet. This result validates that a target system
3602 capable of supporting proton beams with powers of up to 8 MW, which con-
3603 cludes the experiment for investigation of feasibility of mercury jet as a high
3604 power target.

3605 Bibliography

- 3606 [1] J. Alessi *et al*, 1998, “A proposal for an *R&D* program for targetry and
3607 capture at a muon collider source,” *Approved as BNL E951*
- 3608 [2] M. M. Alsharoa *et al*, 2003, “Recent progress in neutrino factory and
3609 muon collider research within the muon collaboration,” *submitted to Phys.*
3610 *Rev. ST Accel. Beams.*, [http : //www.cap.bnl.gov/mumu/pubs/prstab –](http://www.cap.bnl.gov/mumu/pubs/prstab-030422/prstab.pdf)
3611 [030422/prstab.pdf](http://www.cap.bnl.gov/mumu/pubs/prstab-030422/prstab.pdf)
- 3612 [3] C. M. Ankenbrandt *et al*, 1999, “Status of muon collider research and
3613 development and future plans” *Phys. Rev. ST Accel. Beams* 2, **081001**
- 3614 [4] Robert P. Benedict, 1980, *Fundamentals of pipe flow*, John Wiley & Sons,
3615 Inc.
- 3616 [5] V. A. Bernshtam, S. V. Kozyrev, A. I. Él’kin, 1982, “Stability of flow
3617 of films of a conducting viscous liquid in longitudinal magnetic field,”
3618 *Magnetohydrodynamics*, **18**, pp.132
- 3619 [6] Herman Branover, 1978, *Magnetohydrodynamic flow in ducts*, John Wiley
3620 & Sons, Inc.
- 3621 [7] Michael P. Brenner, 2002, “Single bubble sonoluminescence,” *Reviews of*
3622 *Modern Physics*, **74**, pp.425-440
- 3623 [8] G. A. Carlson, 1975, “Dynamic tensile strength of mercury,” *J. Appl.*
3624 *Phys.*, v.46, pp.4069-4070
- 3625 [9] Donald Chang, Thomas Lundgren, 1961, “Duct flow in magnetohydrody-
3626 namics,” *Z. angew. Math. Phys.*, **12**, pp.100-114

- 3627 [10] I. G. Currie, 1993, *Fundamental Mechanics of Fluids*, Marcel Dekker, Inc.
- 3628 [11] P. A. Davidson, 1999, "Magnetohydrodynamics in materials processing,"
3629 *Annu. Rev. Fluid Mech.*, **31**, pp.273-300
- 3630 [12] G. F. D. Duff, D. Naylor, 1966, *Differential equations of applied mathe-*
3631 *matics*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc.
- 3632 [13] I. Efthymiopoulos, A. Fabich, J. Lettry, 2005, "CERN installation,"
3633 <http://cern.ch/proj-hiptarget>
- 3634 [14] I. Efthymiopoulos, 2008, "The MERIT ex-
3635 periment (nToF11)," *MUTAC review*, [http](http://www.hep.princeton.edu/mcdonald/mumu/target/Ilias/ie080408.pdf) :
3636 [//www.hep.princeton.edu/mcdonald/mumu/target/Ilias/ie080408.pdf](http://www.hep.princeton.edu/mcdonald/mumu/target/Ilias/ie080408.pdf)
- 3637 [15] A. Fabich, 2005, "nToF11: Multi-MW target experiment in TT2A,"
3638 <http://cern.ch/proj-hiptarget>
- 3639 [16] A. G. Fedin, 1973, "Use of optical methods in investigating MHD pro-
3640 cesses" *Magnetohydrodynamics (English translation of Magnitaya Gidro-*
3641 *dinamika)*, **9**, pp.301-308
- 3642 [17] T. A. Gabriel *et al*, 2001, "Targets for high-intensity particle production,"
3643 *Part. Accel. Conf.*, Chicago, pp.737
- 3644 [18] T.A. Gabriel, J.R. Haines, T. J. McManamy, P. Spampinato, B. W.
3645 Riemer, 2001, "Targets for high intensity particle production," *Part. Ac-*
3646 *cel. Conf.*, Chicago, pp737-741
- 3647 [19] J. Gallardo *et al*, 2001, "Calculation for a mercury jet target in a solenoid
3648 magnet capture system," *Part. Accel. Conf.*, Chicago, pp627-629
- 3649 [20] J. Gallardo *et al*, 2002, "First order perturbative calculations for a con-
3650 ducting liquid jet in a solenoid," *MUC-NOTE-TARGET-242, MU-047*
- 3651 [21] D. Gao, N. B. Morley, 2002, "Equilibrium and initial linear stability anal-
3652 ysis of liquid metal falling film flows in a varying spanwise magnetic field,"
3653 *Magnetohydrodynamics*, **38**, No.4, pp. 359-375

- 3654 [22] A. K. Geim, M. D. Simon, M. I. Boamfa, M. J. Lighthill, 1999, "Magnetic
3655 levitation at your finger tips," *Nature*, **400**, pp. 323
- 3656 [23] M. B. Glanert, M. J. Lighthill, 1955, "The axissymmetric boundary layer
3657 on a long thin cylinder," *Proc. Roy. Soc. Ser.*, **A 230**, pp. 188
- 3658 [24] Richard R. Gold., 1962, "Magnetohydrodynamic pipe flow: Part 1.," *J.*
3659 *Fluid Mech.*, **13**, pp.505-512
- 3660 [25] R. J. Goldstein, 1991, *Optical systems for flow measurement*, McGraw-
3661 Hill, Inc.
- 3662 [26] Andrew Gray and G. B. Mathews, 1966, *A treatise on Bessel functions*
3663 *and their applications to physics*, Dover, Inc.
- 3664 [27] V. Graves, 2007, "MIT testing results" *MUTAC review*, *http* :
3665 *//www.hep.princeton.edu/mcdonald/mumu/target/graves/VGraves-*
3666 *070418.pdf*
- 3667 [28] J. Hartmann, 1937, "Hg dynamics I," *Kgl. Danske Videnskab Selskabs*
3668 *Math. Fys.*, Medd. 15, No.6
- 3669 [29] A. Hassanein, I. Konkashbaev, 2001, "Dynamics of liquid metal jets pene-
3670 trating a strong magnetic field in high power colliders," *Part. Accel. Conf.*,
3671 Chicago, pp624-626
- 3672 [30] H. Ito, 1960, "Pressure losses in smooth pipe bends," *Trans. ASME., J.*
3673 *Basic Eng.*, **82**, pp.131
- 3674 [31] Uhlenbusch J., Fishcer E., 1961, "Hydromagnetische strömung im
3675 kreiszyllindrischen rohr," *Z. Phys.*, **165**, pp.190-198
- 3676 [32] Colin Johnson, 2002, "A self focusing mercury jet target," *CERN-*
3677 *NUFACT-113*
- 3678 [33] T. Kakuta, T. Shikama, M. Marui, 1999, "Optical fibers and their appli-
3679 cations for radiation measurement," *Seventh Int. Conf. on Nuclear Engi-*
3680 *neering*, Tokyo, Japan, pp.19
- 3681 [34] H. G. Kirk *et al*, 2001, "Target studies with BNL E951 at the AGS,"
3682 *Part. Accel. Conf.*, Chicago, pp.1531-1537

- 3683 [35] H. G. Kirk *et al*, 2008, “The MERIT high power target experiments at
3684 the CERN PS,” *European Part. Accel. Conf.*, Genoa, Italy, *WEPP169*
- 3685 [36] B. A. Kolovandin, 1965, “Stability of flow of conducting liquid with free
3686 surface in the presence of magnetic and electric fields,” *Prikl. Mekh.*, **1**,
3687 No. 11, pp.95
- 3688 [37] S. V. Kozyrev, A. I. Él’kin, 1981, “Stability of flow of thin films of elec-
3689 trically conducting liquid in crossed magnetic and electric fields,” *Mag-
3690 netohydrodynamics*, **17**, No. 4, pp.353
- 3691 [38] H. C. Lee, 1977, “Boundary layer around a liquid jet,” *IBM J. Res. De-
3692 velop.*, pp.48
- 3693 [39] J. Lettry *et al*, 2003, “Thermal shocks and magnetohydrodynamics in
3694 high power mercury targets,” *J. Phys. G: Nucl. and Part. Phys.*, **29**,
3695 pp.1621
- 3696 [40] Junwoo Lim *et al*, 1998, “Control of streamwise vortices with uniform
3697 magnetic fluxes,” *Physics of Fluids*, **10**, 8, pp.1997
- 3698 [41] S. P. Lin, D. J. Kang, 1987, “Atomization of a liquid jet,” *Physics of
3699 Fluids*, **30**, pp.2000-2006
- 3700 [42] K. T. McDonald *et al.*, 2001, “The primary target facility for a neutrino
3701 factory based on muon beams,” *Proc. Part. Accel. Conf.*, Chicago, IL,
3702 pp.1583
- 3703 [43] K. T. McDonald, 2000, “Cooling of a target by helium gas,” *Princeton
3704 /μ/μ/00-25*
- 3705 [44] K. T. McDonald, 2000, “Damping of radial pinch effects,” *Princeton
3706 /μ/μ/00-26*
- 3707 [45] K. T. McDonald, 2000, “Magnetohydrodynamics of a continuous mercury
3708 jet coaxially entering a solenoid,” *Princeton /μ/μ/00-29*
- 3709 [46] K. T. McDonald, 2000, “Magnetohydrodynamics of a pulsed mercury jet
3710 entering a solenoid at an angle,” *Princeton /μ/μ/00-30*

- 3711 [47] K. T. McDonald, 2000, "Optics for E951 target tests in the A3 beamline,"
3712 *Princeton / $\mu/\mu/00-28$*
- 3713 [48] K. T. McDonald, 2009, *Private communication*
- 3714 [49] N. V. Mokhov, 2001, "Particle production for a muon storage ring: I.
3715 Targetry and π/μ yield" *Nucl. Inst. Methods in Phy. Res.*, **A 472**, pp.546-
3716 551
- 3717 [50] N. V. Mokhov, O. E. Krivosheev, 2000, "MARS code status,"
3718 *FERMILAB-Conf-00/181*
- 3719 [51] Neil B. Morley *et al*, 2000, "Liquid magnetohydrodynamics - recent
3720 progress and future directions for fusion," *Fusion Engineering and De-*
3721 *sign*, **51**, pp.701-713
- 3722 [52] Neil B. Morley, Sergey Smolentsev, Donghong Gao, 2002, "Modeling infi-
3723 nite/axisymmetric liquid metal magnetohydrodynamic free surface flows,"
3724 *Fusion Engineering and Design*, **63**, pp. 343-351
- 3725 [53] S. Ozaki, R. Palmer, M. Zisman, J. Gallardo, 2001, "Neu-
3726 trino factory feasibility study 2," *BNL-52623*, Ch.3, *http* :
3727 *//www.cap.bnl.gov/mumu/studii/FS2 - report.html*
- 3728 [54] N. Otsu, 1979, "A threshold selection method from gray-level his-
3729 tograms," *IEEE Trans. Sys., Man., Cyber.*, **9**, pp. 62-66
- 3730 [55] Shuzo Oshima, Ryuichiro Yamane, Yoshihiro Mochimaru, Toshihiro Mat-
3731 suoka, 1987, "The shape of a liquid metal jet under a non-uniform mag-
3732 netic field," *JSME International Journal*, **30**, No.261, pp.437-448
- 3733 [56] R. B. Palmer, 1998, "Muon collider design," *Report BNL-65242, CAP-*
3734 *200-MUON-982C*
- 3735 [57] Mark A. Pinsky, 1991, *Partial differential equations and boundary value*
3736 *problems with applications*, McGraw-Hill, Inc.
- 3737 [58] R. D. Reitz, F. V. Bracco, 1982, "Mechanism of atomization of a liquid
3738 jet," *Physics of Fluids*, **25**, pp.1730-1742

- 3739 [59] Uflyand Y. S., 1960, "Hartmann problem for a circular tube," *Soviet*
3740 *Phys.*, **5**, pp.1194-1196
- 3741 [60] Roman Samulyak, 2006, "Target simulations," *MUTAC Review*, *http* :
3742 *//www.hep.princeton.edu/mcdonald/mumu/target/samulyak/*
3743 *mutac06_samulyak_targetsimulations.pdf*
- 3744 [61] SAE, 1960, "Aero-space thermodynamics manual," pp. A18-A20
- 3745 [62] R. Samulyak, 2006, "Target simulations" *MUTAC review*, *http* :
3746 *//www.hep.princeton.edu/mcdonald/mumu/target/samulyak/*
3747 *mutac06_samulyak_targetsimulations.pdf*
- 3748 [63] R. Samulyak, J. Du, J. Glimm, Z. Xu, 2007, "A numerical algorithm for
3749 MHD of free surface flows at low magnetic Reynolds numbers," *Jorunal*
3750 *of Computational Physics*, **226**, pp.1532-1549
- 3751 [64] J. A. Shercliff, 1953, "Steady motion of conducting fluids in pipes under
3752 transverse magnetic fields," *Proc. Camb. Phil. Soc.*, **49**, pp.136-144
- 3753 [65] J. A. Shercliff, 1956, "The flow of conducting flows in circular pipes under
3754 transverse magnetic fields," *J. Fluid Mech.*, **13**, pp.644-666
- 3755 [66] J. A. Shercliff, 1962, "Magnetohydrodynamic pipe flow: Part 2 High Hart-
3756 mann number," *J. Fluid Mech.*, **13**, pp.513-518
- 3757 [67] J. A. Shercliff, 1965, *A textbook of magnetohydrodynamics*, Pergamon
3758 Press
- 3759 [68] N. Simos, 2005, "MERIT experiment window study," *BNL Review*, *http* :
3760 *//www.hep.princeton.edu/mcdonald/mumu/target/simos/*
3761 *Simos_121205.pdf*
- 3762 [69] P. Sievers, P. Pugnatt, 2000, "Response of solid and liquid targets to high
3763 power proton beams for neutrino factories," *Report CERN LHC/2000-4,*
3764 *CERN-NuFACT Note 035*
- 3765 [70] G. Skoro, 2008, "MERIT beam spot size : satura-
3766 tions and projections," *MERIT collaboration review*, *http* :
3767 *//www.hep.princeton.edu/mcdonald/mumu/target/Skoro/Saturation_profiles.pdf*

- 3768 [71] K. Stewartson, 1955, "The asymptotic boundary layer on a circular cylinder
3769 in axial incompressible flow," *Q. Appl. Math.*, **13**, pp. 113
- 3770 [72] P. T. Spampinato *et al*, 2005, "A free jet mercury system for use in a high
3771 power target experiment," *Part. Accel. Conf.*, Knoxville, TN, pp.1637
- 3772 [73] S. Striganov, 2009, Private communication
- 3773 [74] P. Thieberger, H. G. Kirk, R. J. Weggel, K. T. MacDonald, 2003, "Moving
3774 solid metallic targets for pion production in the muon collider/neutrino
3775 factory project," *Proc. Part. Accel. Conf.*, Portland, OR, pp.1634
- 3776 [75] N. Tsoupas *et al*, 2003, "Injection acceleration and extraction of high
3777 intensity proton beam for the neutrino facility project at BNL," *Part.*
3778 *Accel. Conf.*, Portland, OR, pp.1637
- 3779 [76] C. D. West, 2000, "Cavitation in a mercury target," *ORNL/TM-2000-*
3780 */263*
- 3781 [77] H. Q. Yang, 1992, "Asymmetric instability of a liquid jet," *Physics of*
3782 *Fluids*, **30**, pp.681-689
- 3783 [78] K. T. Yen, 1967, "Role of intermittency in free turbulent flows," *American*
3784 *Institute of Aeronautics and Astronautics*, **5**, No. 12 pp.2187-2192
- 3785 [79] W. M. Yao *et al*, 2006, "Accelerator physics of colliders" *Journal of*
3786 *Physics*, **33**, No.1, pp.35-62

3787 **Appendix A**

3788 **Tabular Data for Chapter 3,**
 3789 **Chapter 5, and Chapter 6**

3790
 3791

3792 **A.1 Specifications of Optics**

Table A.1: Specifications of optical components in optical diagnostics.

Item	Value
Right angle prism mirror	Gold coated, 25 × 25 × 35.4, Surface flatness $\lambda/10$
Gradient index lens	
Size	d=1.0 mm, L=2.48 mm
Numerical aperture	0.5
Working distance	Infinity
Coating	AR coated at 800 ~ 960 nm
Sapphire ball lens	D=0.5 mm, Al_2O_3 , Index of refraction=1.77
Retro-reflecting Parabolic mirror	
Diameter	76.2 mm
Thickness	12.7 mm
Focal length	444 mm
Coating	Gold
Microscope objective	
Magnification	40 ×

3793

Continued on next page

Table A.1: *Continued from previous page*

Item	Value
Numerical aperture	0.65
Working distance	0.6 mm
Clear aperture	5.0 mm
Power	160 mm (tube length) / f
Optical fiber	
Number of picture elements	30000
Jacketing diameter	800 μm
Picture elements area diameter	720 μm
Coating diameter	960 μm
Core material	GeO_2 containing Silica
Coating material	Silicone
Numerical aperture	0.35
Allowable bending radius	40 mm
Core diameter	200 μm

3794

A.2 Characteristic Response of 25 W Laser

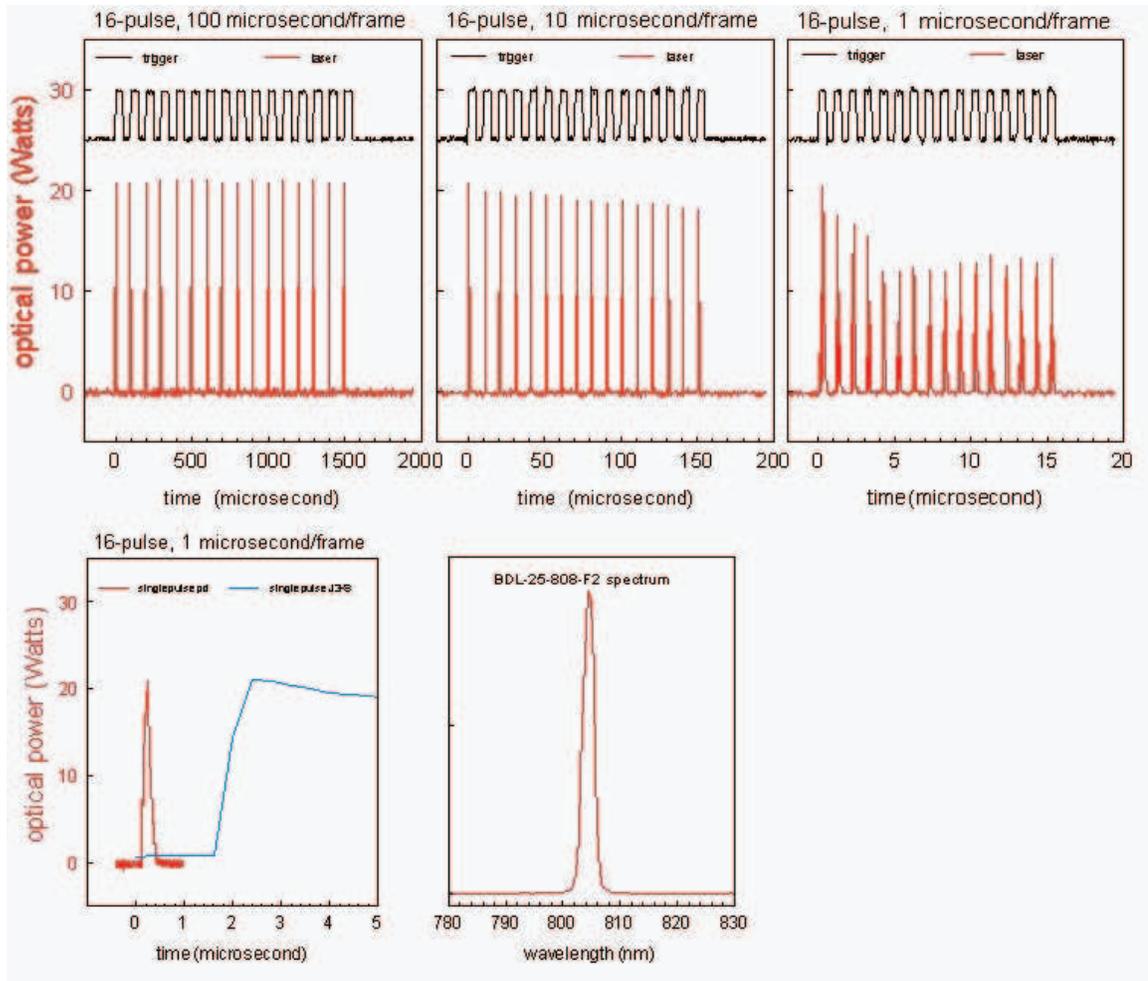


Figure A.1: Measurement of characteristic response of 25 laser used for high speed camera at Viewport 2 (Tsang, 2006).

A.3 Mercury Properties

Table A.2: Properties of mercury.

Property	Value	Unit
Atomic number	80	-
Atomic mass	200.59	-
Number of protons/electrons	80	-
Number of neutrons	121	-
Classification	Transition metal	-
Melting point	-38.87	°C
Boiling point	356.58	°C
Density	13.456 at 25 °C	g/cm^3
Naturally occurring isotopes	Hg-194 Hg-206	-
Group in periodic table	12	-
Period in periodic table	6	-
Electrical conductivity	1.06×10^6 at 25 °C	$\Omega^{-1}m^{-1}$
Thermal conductivity	8.34	$W m^{-1} K^{-1}$ at 27 °C
Specific heat	0.139	$J g^{-1} K^{-1}$
Heat of vaporization	59.229	kJ/mol
Heat of fusion	2.295	kJ/mol
Electrical resistivity	961 at 25 °C	$n\Omega \cdot m$
Speed of sound	1451.4 at 20 °C	m/s
Coefficient of thermal expansion	60×10^{-6} at 20 °C	K^{-1}
Bulk modulus	25	GPa
Dynamic viscosity	1.552×10^{-3}	$kg m^{-1} s^{-1}$
Kinematic viscosity	1.145×10^{-7}	$m^2 s^{-1}$
Dielectric constant	1.00074	-
Surface tension	485.5 (Hg-Air) at 25 °C	mN/m °C
Magnetic permeability	$4\pi \times 10^{-7}$	H/m

3798 **A.4 Measurement of Events with Pump Probe**
 3799 **Condition**
 3800

Table A.3: Measurement of disruption and filament velocity in pump probe condition with 8 and 16 harmonic bunches.

Condition		N^1 , DL ²	A^3 , DL	S^4 , DL	N , V ⁵	A, V	S, V
Group 1	12+4 bunches 15+5 Tp 7 T	5	19.5	4.1	5	24.4	13.4
Group 2	6+2 bunches 12+4 Tp 5 T	30	19.8	6.1	19	10.2	3.6
Group 2, Spec. 1	700 μs delay	12	19	5	6	12.4	3.7
Group 2, Spec. 2	350 μs delay	11	22.2	7.2	7	8.4	1.9
Group 2, Spec. 3	40 μs delay	7	17.3	5	6	10.2	4.1
Group 3	8 bunches 16 Tp 5 T	6	24.8	7.1	-	-	-
Group 4	8 bunches 6 Tp 5 T	6	5.9	3.8	-	-	-

¹ N represents number of events for measurement.

² DL (cm) represents disruption length of jet.

³ A represents average of measurement.

⁴ S represents standard deviation of measurement.

⁵ V (m/s) represents filament velocity on jet surface.

3801 **A.5 Beam Program List and Disruption Length**
 3802 **Measurements**

- 3803
 3804 1. Shot number
 3805 2. Number of bunches
 3806 3. Number of protons (Tp)
 3807 4. Magnetic field (T)
 3808 5. Jet velocity (m/s)
 3809 6. Disruption length (m)
 3810 7. Error (\pm cm)

Table A.4: Measured disruption length and beam shot program.

	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
2002	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2003	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2004	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2005	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2006	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2007	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2008	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2009	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2011	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2012	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2013	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2014	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2015	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2016	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2017	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2018	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2019	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2020	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2021	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-
2022	1	0.25	0	0	-	-	-

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
2023	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
2026	1+1	0.50	0	15	0.085	4.0
3003	1+1	0.50	0	0	-	-
3005	1+1	0.50	0	0	-	-
3006	12+4	4.00	0	0	-	-
3007	12+4	4.00	0	0	-	-
3008	12+4	4.00	0	0	-	-
3011	12+4	4.00	0	0	-	-
3012	12+4	4.00	0	0	-	-
3014	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
3015	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
3016	1	0.25	0	15	No image	-
3017	1	0.25	0	15	0	0.0
3018	1	0.25	0	15	0	0.0
3019	1	0.25	0	15	0.013	0.7
3020	1	0.25	0	15	0	0.0
3021	1	0.25	0	15	0.005	0.5
3022	1	0.25	0	15	0.029	2.4
3023	1	0.25	0	15	0	0
3024	1	0.25	0	15	No image	-
3025	1	0.25	5	15	0	0
4001	1	0.25	0	15	0.018	1.5
4002	1	0.25	5	15	0	0
4003	1	0.25	5	15	0	0
4004	1	0.25	5	15	0	0
4005	1	0.25	5	15	0.054	3.4
4006	1	0.25	5	15	0.019	1.6
4007	1	0.25	5	15	0	0
4008	1	0.25	5	15	0	0
4009	1	0.25	5	15	No image	-
4010	1	0.00	5	0	-	-
4011	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
4012	1	0.30	5	0	-	-
4013	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
4014	1	0.30	5	15	0.007	0.7
4015	16	10.00	5	15	0.031	2.5

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
4016	16	10.00	5	0	-	-
4017	16	10.00	0	15	0.038	2.9
4019	16	10.00	0	15	0.062	3.6
4020	2	0.50	0	0	-	-
4021	2	0.50	0	0	-	-
4023	2	0.50	0	0	-	-
4024	2	0.50	0	0	-	-
4025	2	0.50	0	0	-	-
4026	2	0.50	0	0	-	-
4028	16	10.00	0	0	-	-
4030	16	10.00	0	15	0.143	4.5
4031	16	10.00	5	15	0.080	3.9
5003	4	1.00	5	15	0	0
5004	16	10.00	5	15	0.111	4.3
5005	16	10.00	5	15	No image	-
5006	16	10.00	5	15	No image	-
5007	16	10.00	5	15	0.024	2.1
5008	16	10.00	5	15	0.031	2.5
5009	8	5.00	5	15	0.033	2.6
5010	8	5.00	5	15	0.022	1.9
5011	8	5.00	0	15	0.084	4.0
5012	16	10.00	5	15	No image	-
5014	16	15.00	0	15	No image	-
5015	16	15.00	5	15	0.189	4.8
5016	16	15.00	5	15	0.180	4.7
5017	16	20.00	5	15	0.303	5.1
5018	16	20.00	5	15	0.283	5.1
5019	16	20.00	5	15	0.204	4.8
5020	16	20.00	10	15	0.184	4.7
6001	16	4.00	0	15	0	0
6002	16	4.00	0	15	0.027	2.3
6003	16	10.00	5	15	0.105	4.2
6004	16	10.00	5	15	0.105	4.2
6005	16	10.00	5	15	0.035	2.7
6006	16	10.00	5	15	0.173	4.7
6007	16	10.00	5	15	0.028	2.3

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
6008	16	10.00	5	15	0.052	3.3
6009	16	10.00	5	15	0.079	3.9
6010	16	10.00	5	15	0.074	3.8
6011	16	10.00	5	0	-	-
6012	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
6013	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
6014	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
6015	1	0.25	0	0	-	-
6016	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
6017	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
6018	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
6019	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
6020	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
6021	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
6022	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
6023	1	0.30	0	0	-	-
6024	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
6025	16	4.00	0	0	0.092	4.1
6026	16	4.00	0	15	0.101	4.2
6027	16	4.00	0	15	0.095	4.1
6028	16	4.00	5	15	0.005	0.5
6029	16	4.00	5	15	0.038	2.9
6030	16	4.00	10	15	0.044	3.1
6031	16	4.00	10	15	0.058	3.5
7001	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7002	16	4.00	5	0	-	-
7003	16	4.00	10	0	-	-
7004	16	4.00	0	15	0.019	1.5
7005	16	4.00	0	15	0.036	2.8
7006	16	4.00	10	15	0.014	0.8
7008	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7009	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7010	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7011	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7012	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7013	16	4.00	0	0	-	-

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
7014	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7015	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7016	16	4.00	10	15	0	0
7017	16	4.00	10	0	-	-
7021	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7022	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
7023	16	4.00	10	15	0.082	3.9
7024	16	4.00	10	0	-	-
7025	16	4.00	10	0	-	-
8001	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
8002	16	4.00	0	15	0.016	1.1
8003	16	4.00	0	15	0.024	2.1
8004	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
8005	16	4.00	0	15	0.051	3.3
8006	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
8007	16	4.00	0	15	0.147	4.6
8008	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
8009	16	4.00	0	15	0.132	4.5
8010	16	4.00	0	15	0.419	5.3
8011	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
8012	16	4.00	0	15	0.041	3.0
8013	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
8014	16	4.00	0	15	0.107	4.2
8015	16	4.00	0	0	-	-
8016	16	4.00	5	15	0	0.0
8017	16	4.00	5	0	-	-
8018	16	4.00	5	15	0.027	2.2
8019	16	4.00	5	0	-	-
8020		0.00	5	15	0	0
8021	16	4.00	5	15	0	0
8022	16	4.00	5	0	-	-
8029	16	4.00	7	15	No image	-
8030	16	4.00	7	15	0	0
8031	16	4.00	7	0	-	-
8032	16	4.00	7	15	0	0
8033	16	4.00	7	0	-	-

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
8034	12+4	15+5	7	15	0.208	4.8
8035	12+4	15+5	7	15	0.152	4.6
8036	12+4	15+5	0	0	-	-
8037	12+4	15+5	7	15	0.160	4.6
8038	0	0.00	7	0	-	-
8039	-	-	0	0	-	-
8040	-	-	0	0	-	-
8041	12+4	15+5	7	15	0.203	4.8
8042	12+4	15+5	7	0	-	-
8043	12+4	15+5	7	0	-	-
8044	12+4	15+5	7	15	0.253	5.0
8045	12+4	15+5	7	15	0.165	4.7
8046	12+4	15+5	0	0	-	-
8047	12+4	15+5	7	0	-	-
9003	1	0.25	5	15	0	0
9004	16	4.00	5	15	0.064	3.6
9005	16	4.00	5	15	0.082	3.9
9006	16	4.00	5	15	0.215	4.9
9008	16	4.00	5	15	0.080	3.9
9009	12	3.00	5	15	0.108	4.2
9010	8	2.00	5	15	0	0
9011	-	-	-	-	0.068	3.7
9012	10	2.50	5	15	0.040	2.9
9013	-	-	-	-	0.040	3.0
9014	12	3.00	5	15	0.078	3.9
9015	16	6.00	7	15	0.162	4.6
9016	16	4.00	7	15	0.109	4.3
9017	12	3.32	7	15	0.005	0.5
9018	12	3.64	7	15	0	0
9019	12	3.78	7	15	0.040	3.0
9020	12	5.10	10	15	0.079	3.9
10001	16	4.00	0	0	No image	-
10002	16	4.00	0	0	No image	-
10003	16	4.00	0	15	0.188	4.8
10004	16	4.00	5	15	0.202	4.8
10005	16	4.00	5	15	0.128	4.4

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
10006	18	4.00	10	15	0.038	2.9
10007	16	10.00	5	15	0.258	5.0
10008	16	15.00	5	15	0.291	5.1
10009	4	6.00	5	15	0.154	4.6
10010	2+2	6.00	5	15	0.184	4.7
10011	2+2	6.00	5	15	0.294	5.1
10012	4	6.00	5	15	0.228	4.9
10013	4	6.00	5	15	0.182	4.7
10014	4	6.00	5	0	-	-
10015	2+2	6.00	5	15	No image	-
10016	8	6.00	5	15	0.155	4.6
10017	8	6.00	5	0	-	-
10018	4+4	6.00	5	15	0.250	5.0
10019	4+4	6.00	5	0	-	-
11001	4	1.0	0	15	0.029	2.4
11002	16	6.0	5	15	0.202	4.8
11004	4	6.0	5	15	0.260	5.0
11005	4	6.0	5	15	0.246	5.0
11006	4	6.0	5	15	0.239	5.0
11007	4	6.0	5	15	0.174	4.7
11008	4	6.0	5	15	0.122	4.4
11010	4	6.0	5	15	0.194	4.8
11019	16	10.0	10	15	0.167	4.7
11020	16	3.5	10	15	0	0
11021	16	3.8	10	15	0.062	3.6
11022	16	15.0	10	15	0.158	4.6
11032	16	20.0	10	15	0.218	4.9
11033	16	30.0	10	15	0.214	4.9
11034	16	30.0	15	15	0.164	4.7
12001	4	5.0	0	15	0.201	4.8
12003	4	5.0	0	15	0.238	5.0
12004	4	5.0	0	15	0.273	5.1
12005	4	5.0	0	15	0.245	5.0
12007	-	-	0	15	0.039	2.9
12006	4	4.0	0	15	0.149	4.6
12008	4	4.0	0	15	0.252	5.0

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
12009	4	4.0	5	0	-	-
12010	4	4.0	5	15	0.103	4.2
12011	4	4.0	5	15	0.079	3.9
12012	4	4.0	5	15	0	0
12013	4	4.0	5	0	-	-
12014	4	4.0	0	0	-	-
12015	4	4.0	5	15	0.105	4.2
12016	4	4.0	5	0	-	-
12029	8	15.0	15	15	0.046	3.2
12031	8	10.0	0	15	0.368	5.3
12032	8	10.0	15	15	0.149	4.6
12033	16	30.0	15	20	0.170	4.7
13001	2	2.5	0	15	0.042	3.0
13002	4	5.0	0	15	0.129	4.4
13003	4	5.0	0	15	0.138	4.5
13004	4	8.0	0	15	0.156	4.6
13007	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.157	4.6
13008	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.202	4.8
13009	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.196	4.8
13010	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.157	4.6
13011	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.170	4.7
13012	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
13013	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.221	4.9
13014	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
13015	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.167	4.7
13016	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
14008	6	6.0	5	15	0.061	3.6
14009	6	6.0	5	15	0.103	4.2
14010	6	6.0	5	15	0	0
14011	6	10.0	5	15	0.174	4.7
14012	6	10.0	5	0	-	-
14013	6	10.0	5	0	-	-
14014	6	10.0	5	15	0.151	4.6
14015	6	10.0	5	15	0.261	5.0
14017	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.290	5.1
14018	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.239	5.0

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
14019	6+2	0.0	5	15	0.127	4.4
14020	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
14021	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
14022	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.233	4.9
14023	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
14024	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.119	4.3
14025	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
14026	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.215	4.9
14027	6+2	16.0	0	0	-	-
14028	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.186	4.8
14029	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.283	5.1
14030	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
14031	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.138	4.5
14032	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
14033	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.189	4.8
14034	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.383	5.3
14035	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
14036	6+2	4.0	5	15	0.032	2.6
14037	8	4.0	5	15	0	0
15001	8	4.0	5	15	0.014	0.8
15002	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.228	4.9
15003	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.117	4.3
15004	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.259	5.0
15005	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
15006	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.245	5.0
15007	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
15008	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.200	4.8
15009	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
15010	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.103	4.2
15011	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.188	4.8
15012	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.260	5.0
15013	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
15014	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.195	4.8
15015	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-
15016	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.173	4.7
15017	6+2	16.0	5	0	-	-

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
15018	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.157	4.6
15019	6+2	16.0	5	15	0.132	4.4
15020	8	16.0	5	15	0.341	5.2
15021	8	16.0	5	15	0.165	4.7
15022	8	16.0	5	15	0.236	4.9
15023	8	16.0	5	15	0.260	5.0
15024	8	16.0	5	0	-	-
15025	8	16.0	5	15	0.175	4.7
15026	8	16.0	5	0	-	-
15027	8	16.0	5	15	0.313	5.2
15028	8	16.0	5	15	-	-
15029	8	6.0	5	15	0.066	3.7
15030	8	6.0	5	0	-	-
15031	8	6.0	5	15	0.068	3.7
15032	8	6.0	5	0	-	-
15033	8	6.0	5	15	0.026	2.2
15034	8	6.0	5	0	-	-
15035	8	6.0	5	15	0.021	1.8
15036	8	6.0	5	0	-	-
15037	8	6.0	5	15	0.115	4.3
15038	8	10.0	5	15	0.080	3.9
15039	8	8.0	5	15	0.053	3.4
15040	8	8.0	5	15	0.054	3.4
15041	8	6.0	5	15	0.008	0.8
15042	8	6.0	5	15	0.007	0.7
15043	16	6.0	5	15	0.027	2.3
15044	4	12.0	5	15	0.043	3.1
15045	4	12.0	5	15	0.027	2.3
16001	4	2.0	0	15	0.082	3.9
16002	4	10.0	4.1	15	0.068	3.7
16003	4	12.0	4.1	15	0.205	4.8
16004	4	14.0	6	15	0.222	4.9
16005	8	12.0	5	15	0.136	4.5
16006	8	12.0	5	15	0.208	4.9
16007	8	12.0	5	15	0.189	4.8
16008	4+4	6+6	5	15	0.212	4.9

Continued on Next Page...

Table A.4 – Continued

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
16009	4+4	6+6	5	15	0.071	3.8
16010	4+4	6+6	5	15	0.164	4.7
16011	4+4	6+6	5	15	0.215	4.9
16012	4	14.0	5	15	0.229	4.9
16013	4	14.0	10	15	0.188	4.8
16014	4	12.0	10	15	0.172	4.7
16015	4	12.0	15	15	0.144	4.5
16016	4	10.0	5	15	0.131	4.4
17001	16	6.0	5	15	0.015	1.0
17002	16	8.0	5	15	0.125	4.4
17003	16	6.0	5	15	0.037	2.8
17004	16	6.3	5	15	0.048	3.2
17005	16	6.0	5	15	0.013	0.7
17006	16	6.0	7	15	0.093	4.1
17007	16	4.2	7	15	0	0
17008	16	8.0	7	15	0.101	4.2
17009	8+8	8.0	7	15	0.074	3.8
17010	8+8	8.0	7	15	0.062	3.6
17011	8+8	8.0	7	15	0.155	4.6
17012	8+8	8.0	7	15	-	-
17013	8+8	8.0	7	15	0.047	3.2
17014	8+8	8.0	7	15	0	0
17015	8+8	7.5	7	15	0.016	1.2
17016	8+8	7.4	7	15	0.086	4.0
17017	8+8	8.4	7	15	0.111	4.3
17018	8+8	6.0	7	15	0.057	3.5
17019	8+0	4.0	7	15	0.007	0.7
17020	8+0	6.0	7	15	0.059	3.5
17021	16	15.0	10	15	0.174	4.7
17022	16	15.0	15	15	0.148	4.6
17023	16	29.0	15	15	0.180	4.7
17024	16	29.0	10	20	0.230	4.9

3812 **Appendix B**

3813 **Image Data for Chapter 6**

3814 **B.1 Images for filament velocity measurement**
3815 **at Viewport 2**

- 3816
3817 1. Shot number
3818 2. Camera frame rate (μ s)
3819 3. Beam energy (GeV)
3820 4. Number of bunches
3821 5. Number of protons (Tp)
3822 6. Magnetic field (T)
3823 7. Jet velocity (m/s)
3824 8. Lag time between peak laser emittance and proton beam arrival (μ s)

Table B.1: Properties of shots used for filaments velocity analysis.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
11004	25	24	4	6	5	15	-4.03
11007	25	24	4	6	5	15	-3.97
11010	25	24	4	6	5	15	-3.99
11019	25	24	16	10	10	15	-2.43
11021	25	24	16	3.8	10	15	-2.43
11032	25	24	16	20	10	15	-2.03
12031	25	24	8	10	0	15	-1.93
12032	25	24	8	10	15	15	-1.83
3825 12033	25	24	16	30	15	20	-1.85

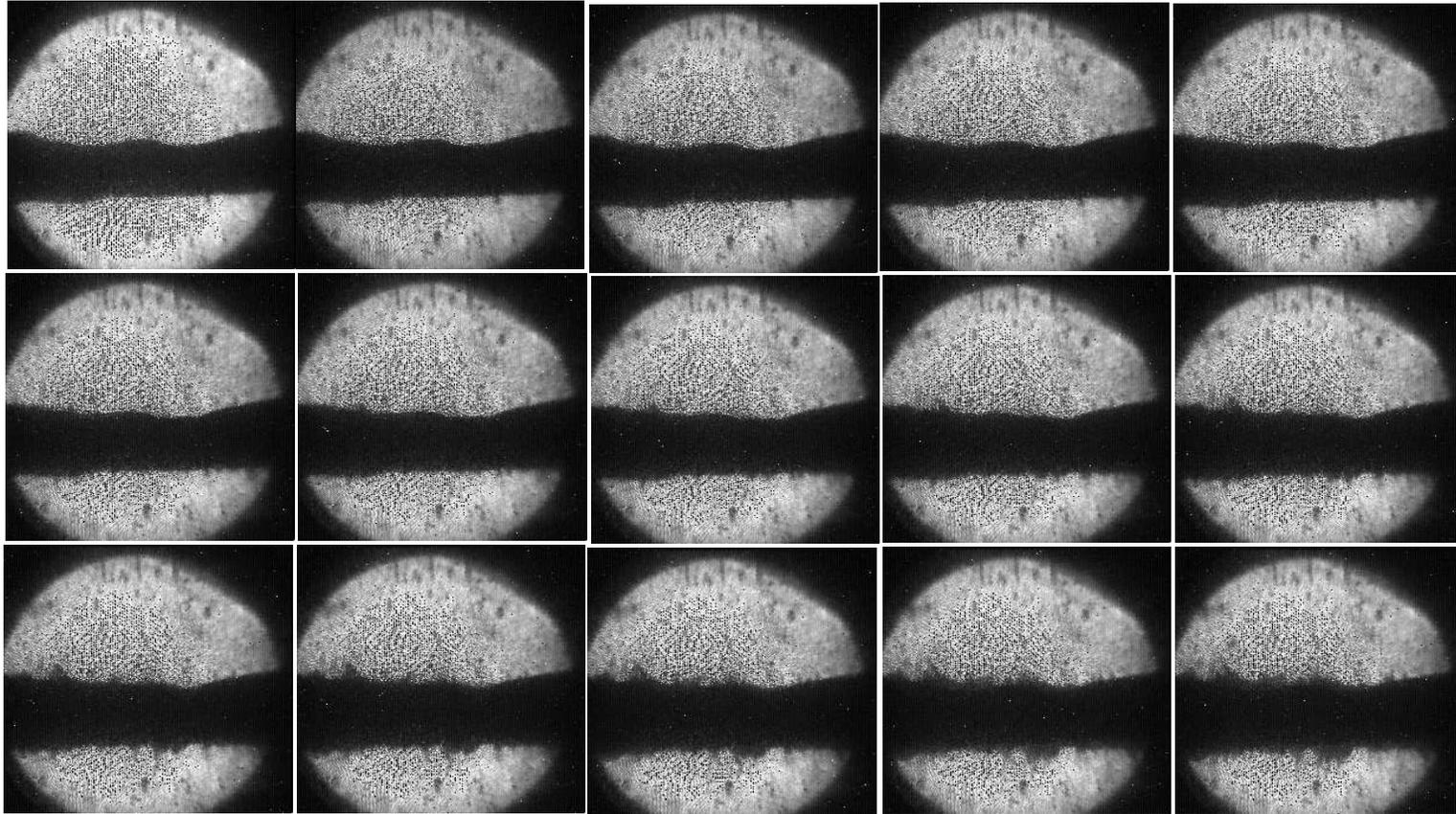


Figure B.1: Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11004.

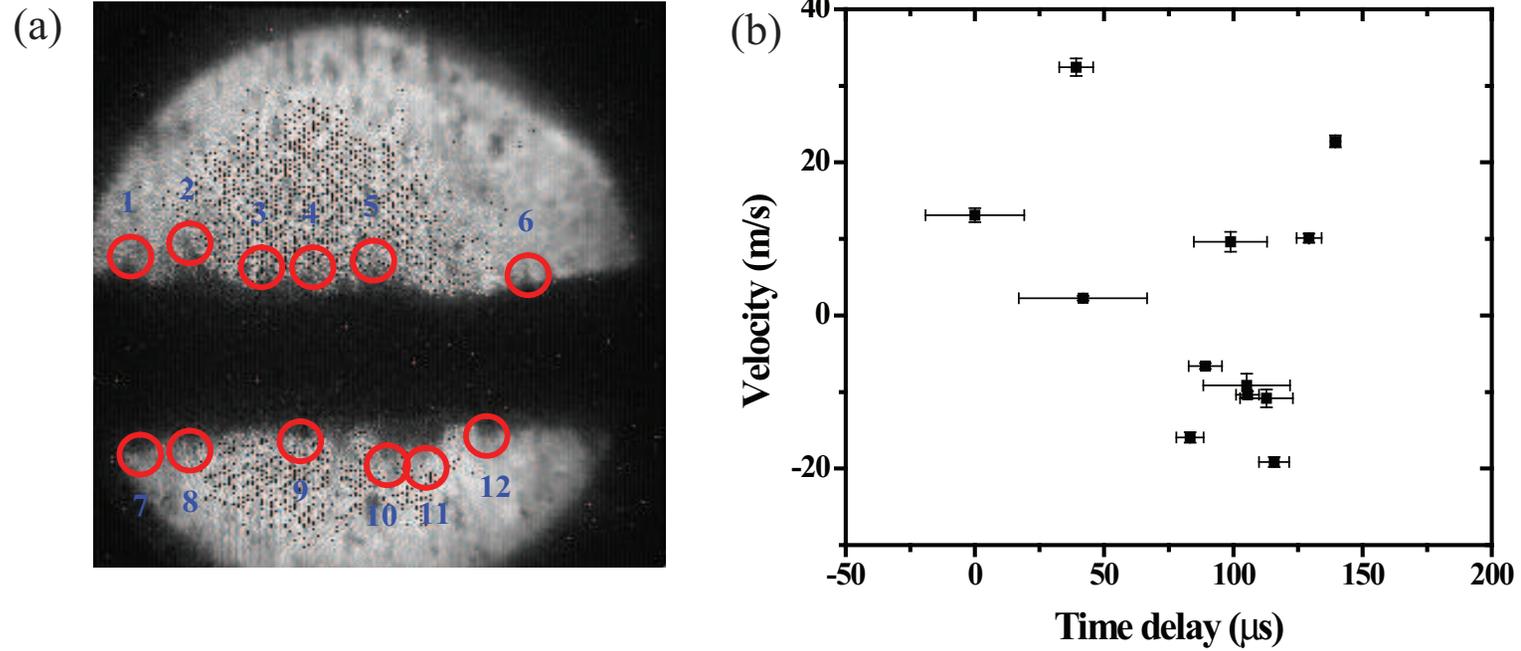


Figure B.2: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 11004. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.

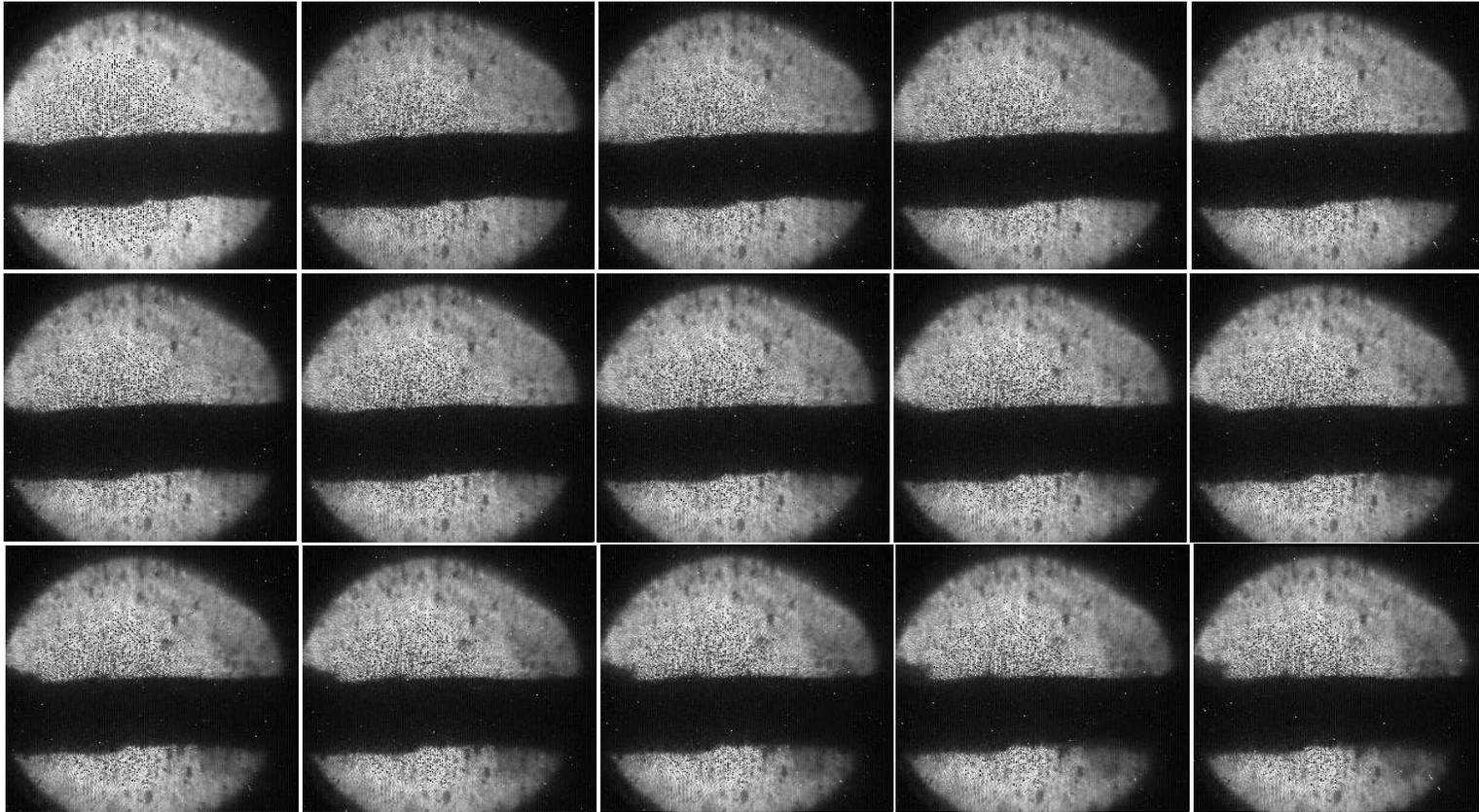


Figure B.3: Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11007.

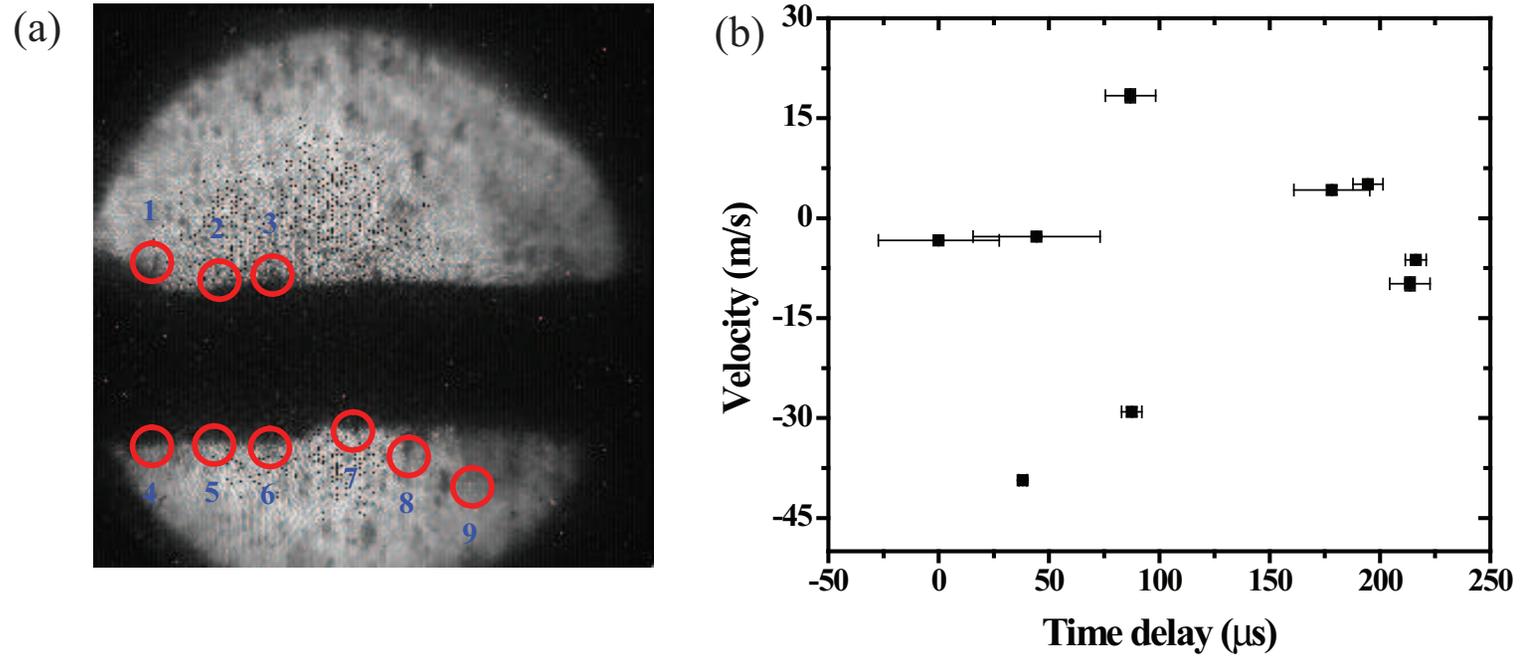


Figure B.4: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 11007. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.

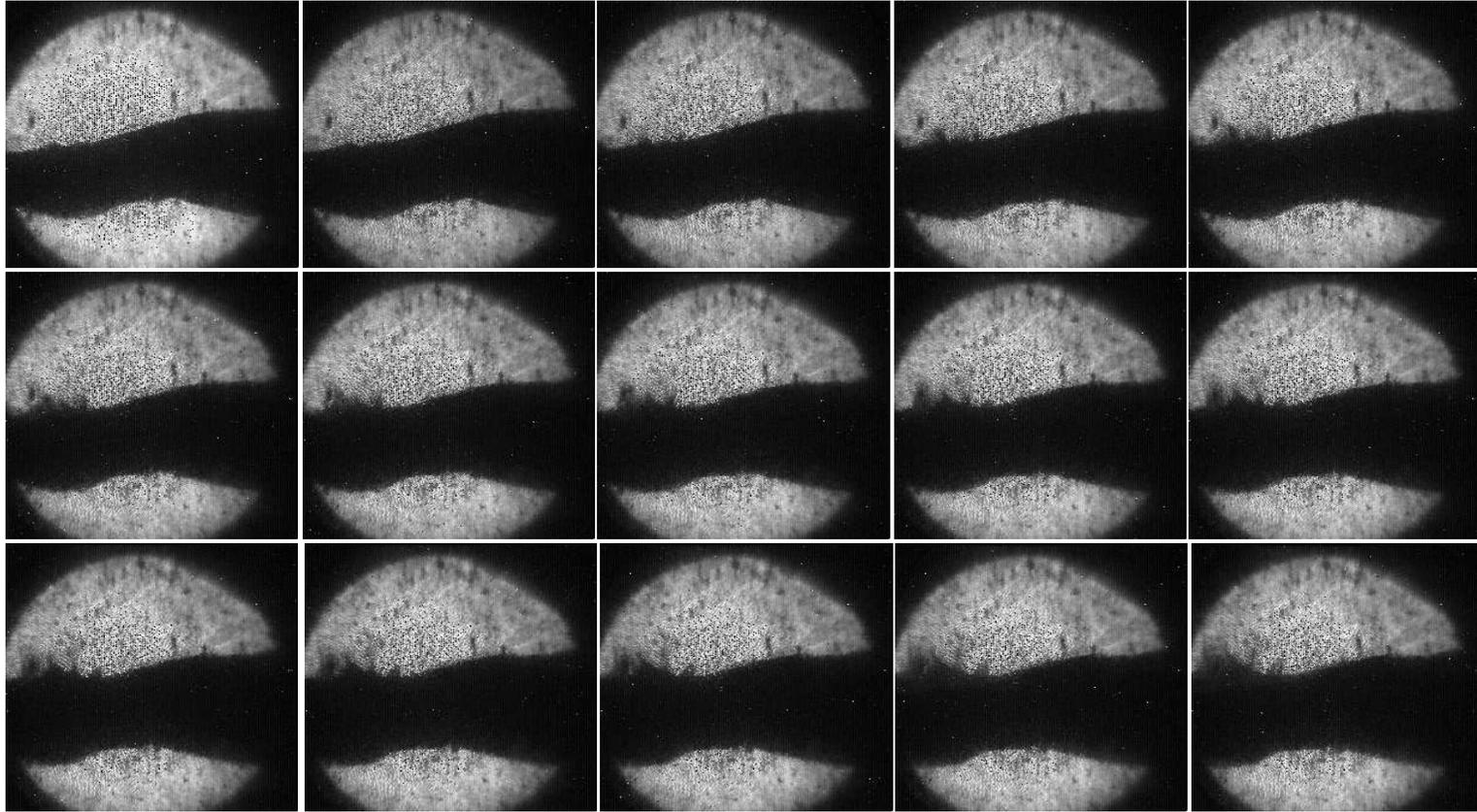


Figure B.5: Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11010.

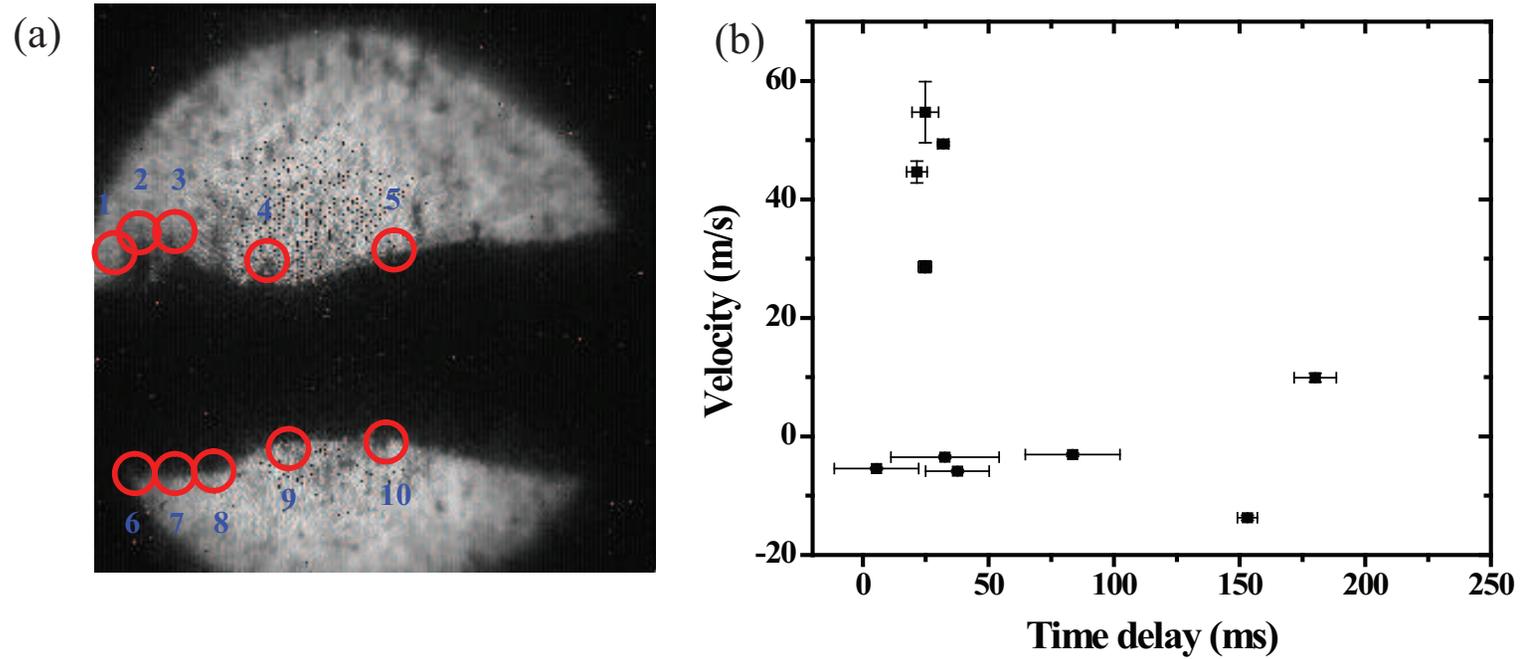


Figure B.6: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 11010. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.

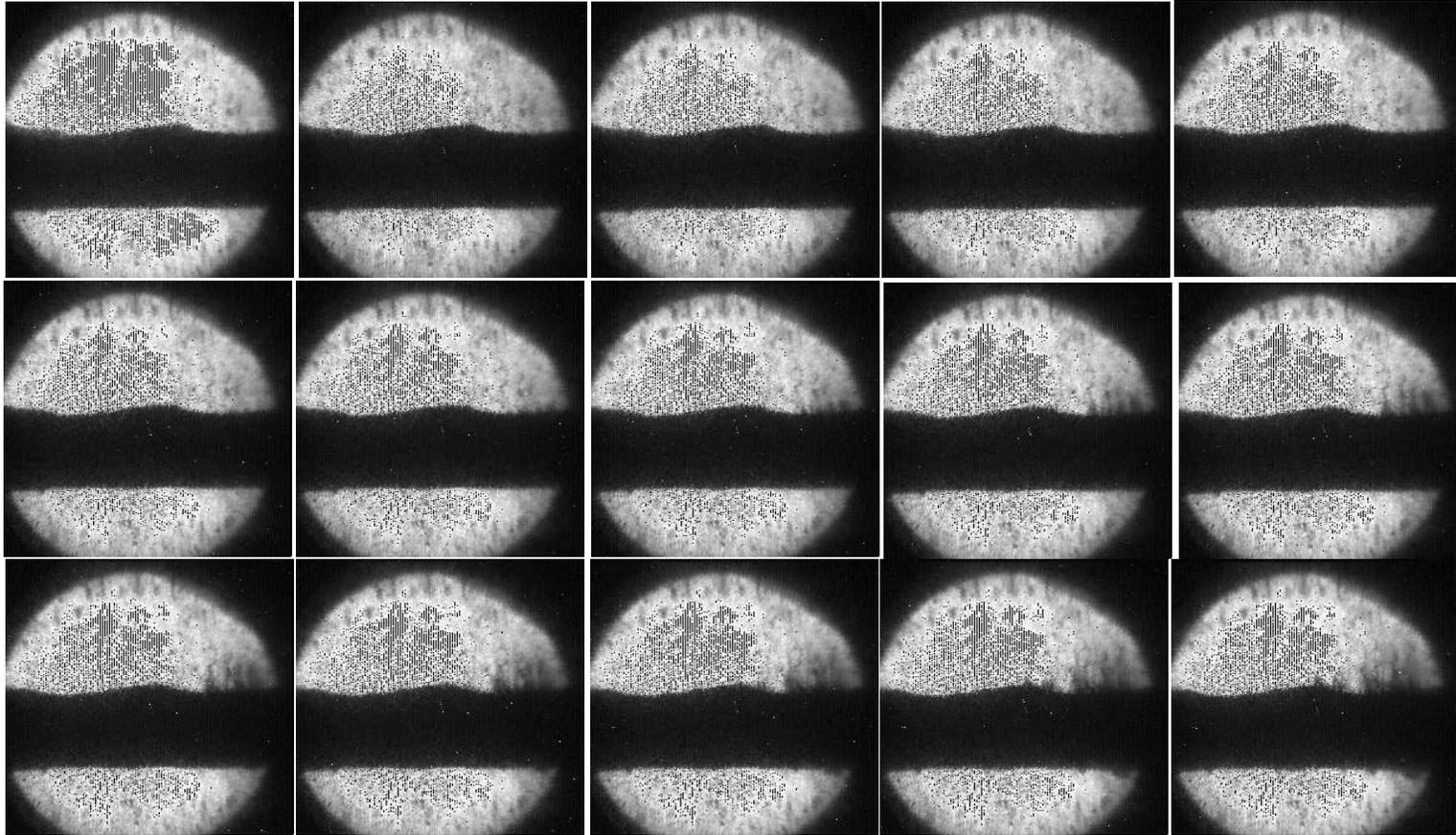


Figure B.7: Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11021.

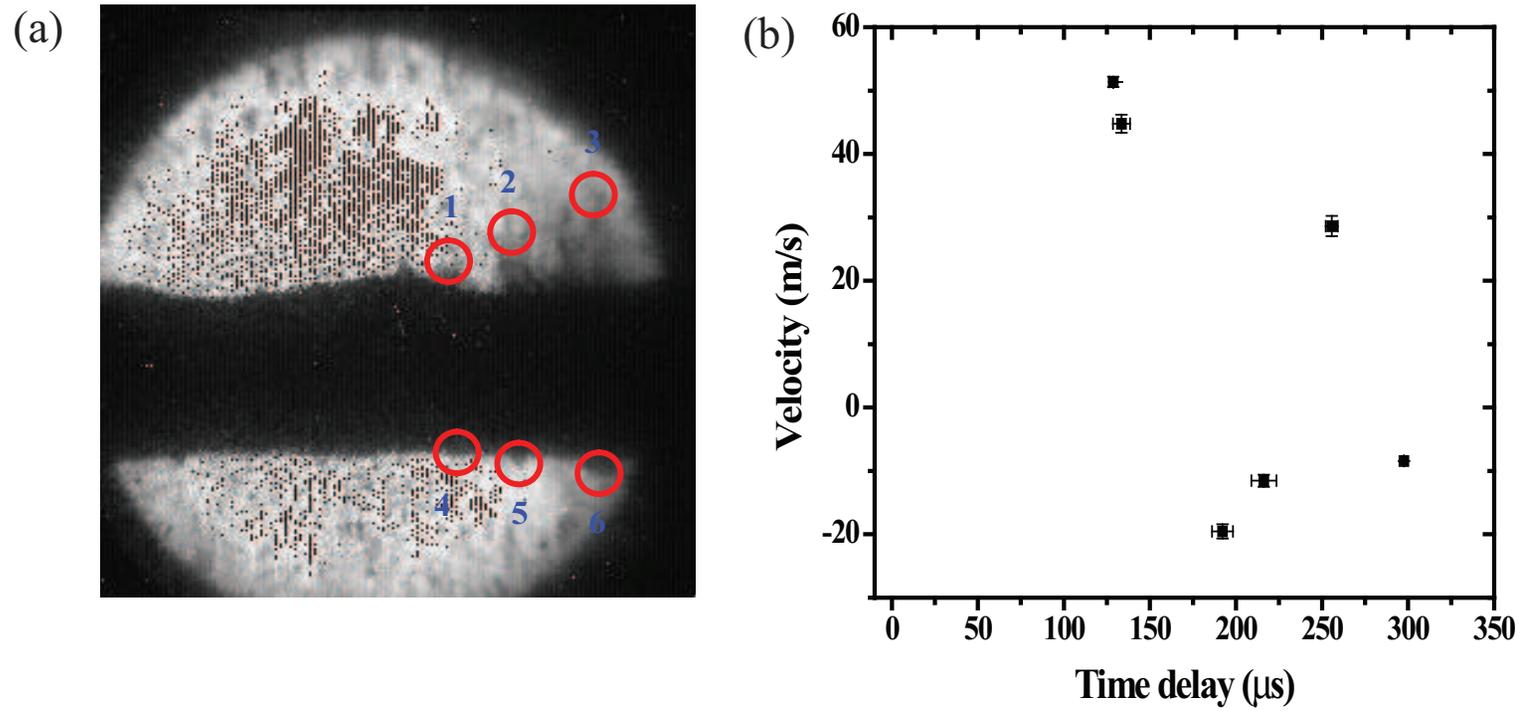


Figure B.8: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 11021. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.

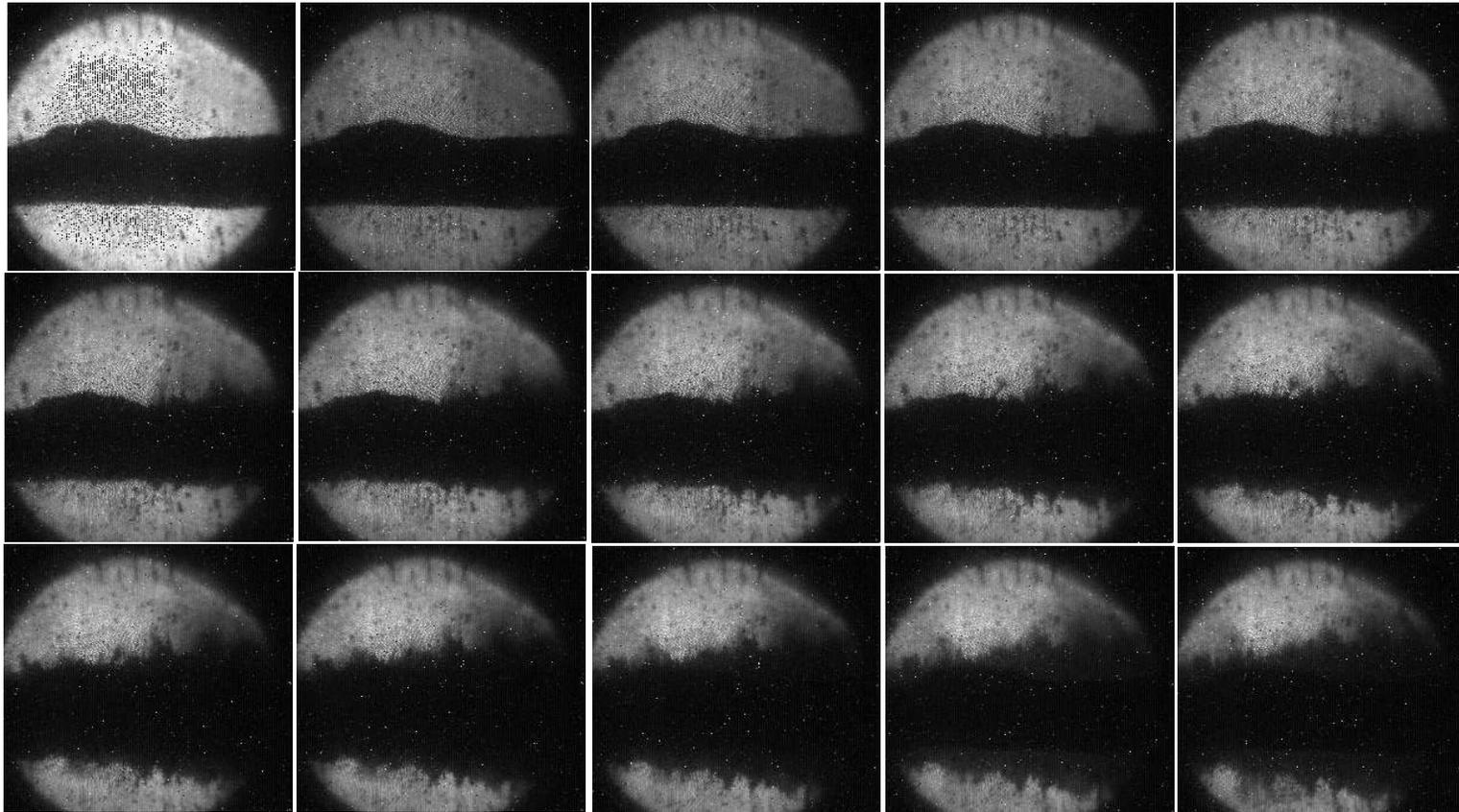


Figure B.9: Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 11032.

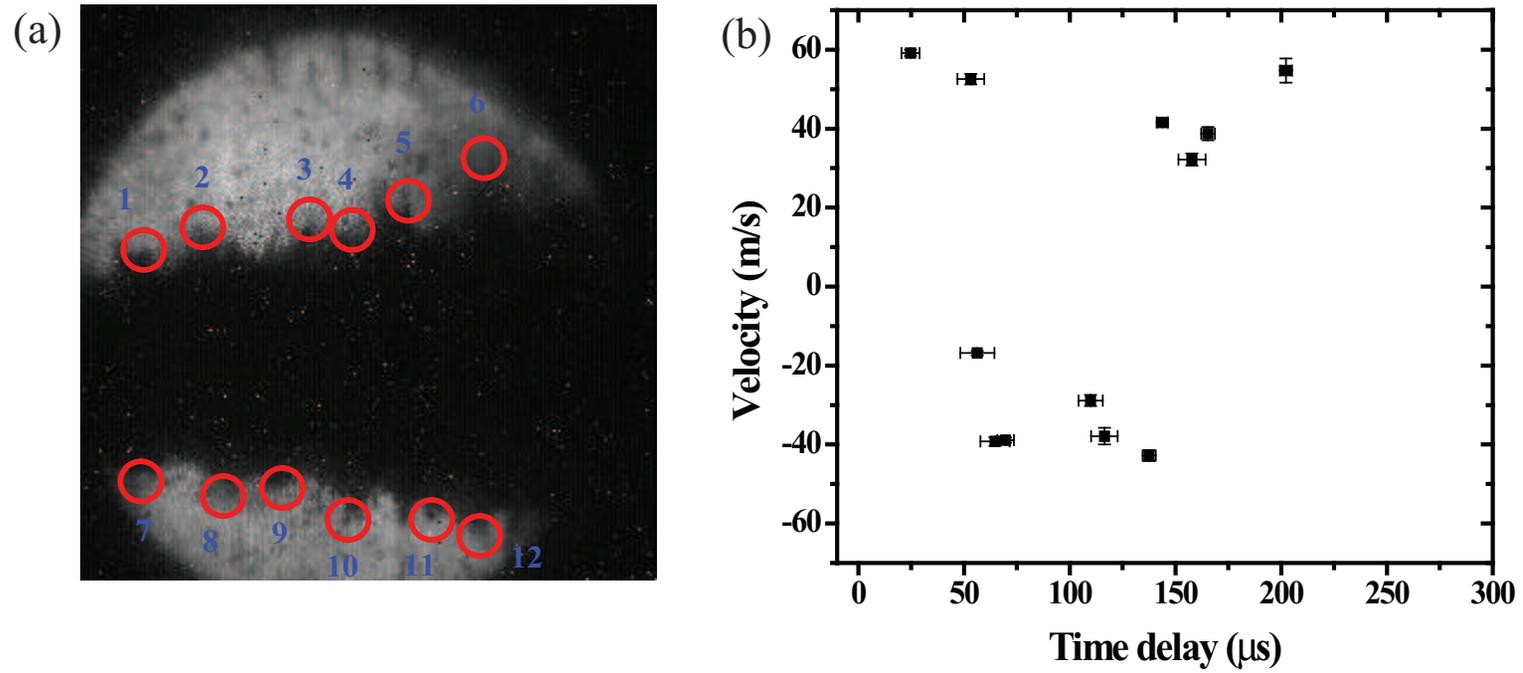


Figure B.10: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 11032. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.

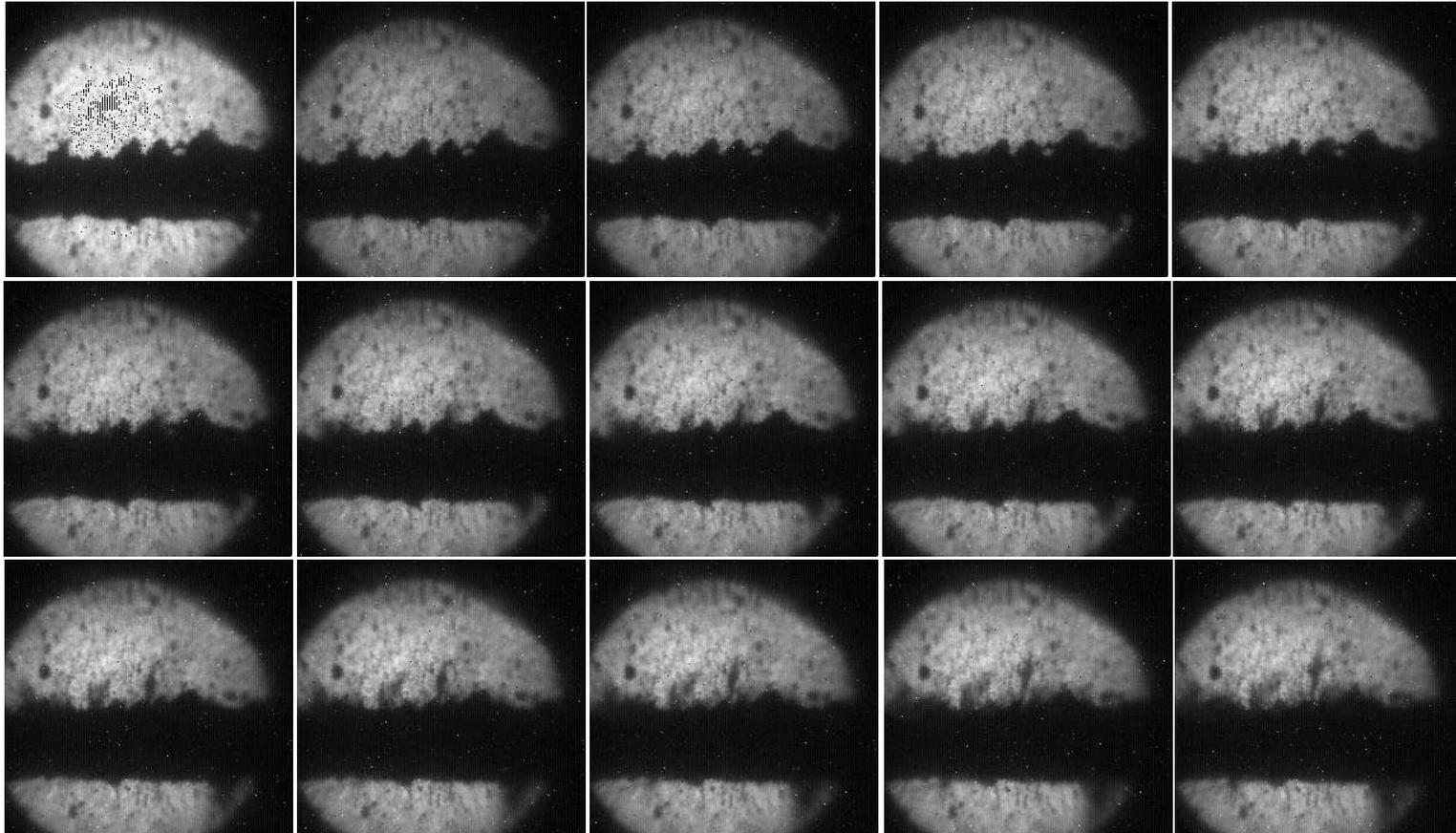


Figure B.11: Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 12031.

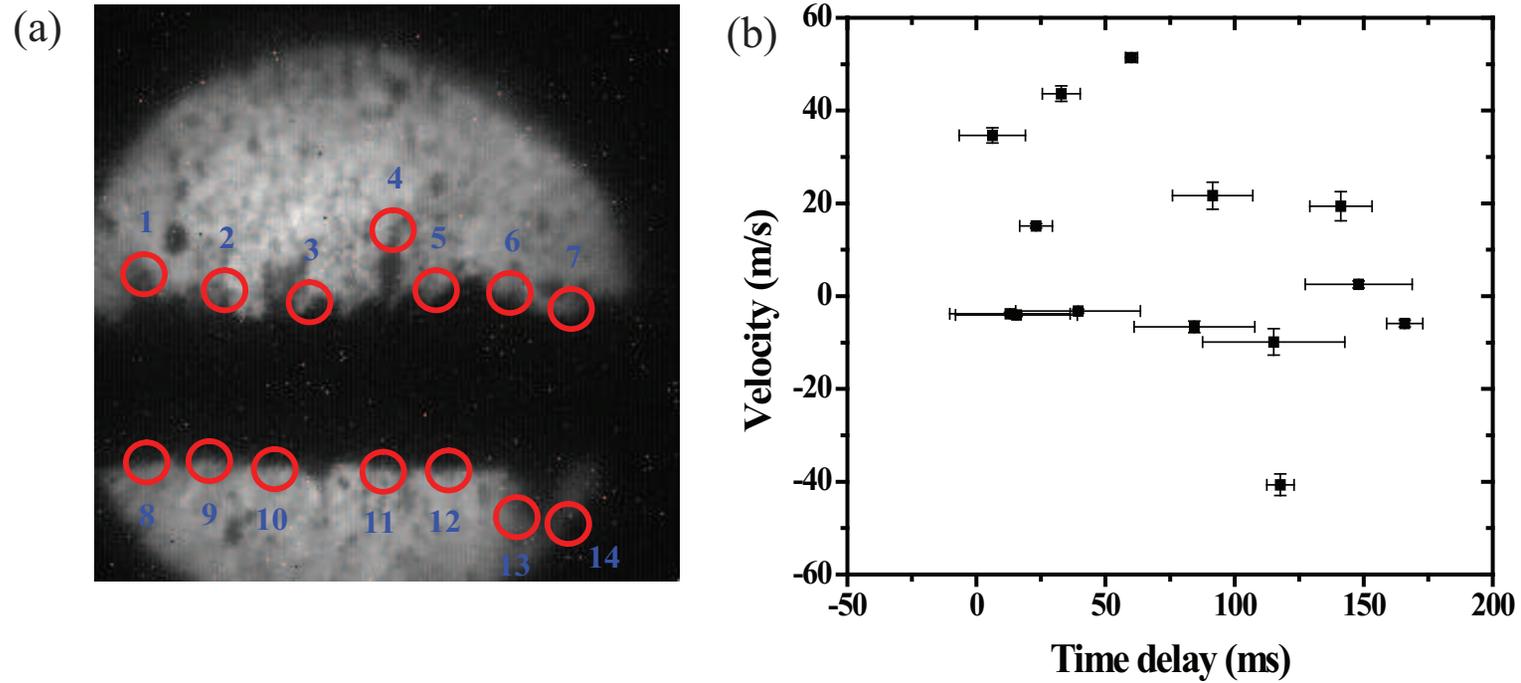


Figure B.12: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 12031. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.

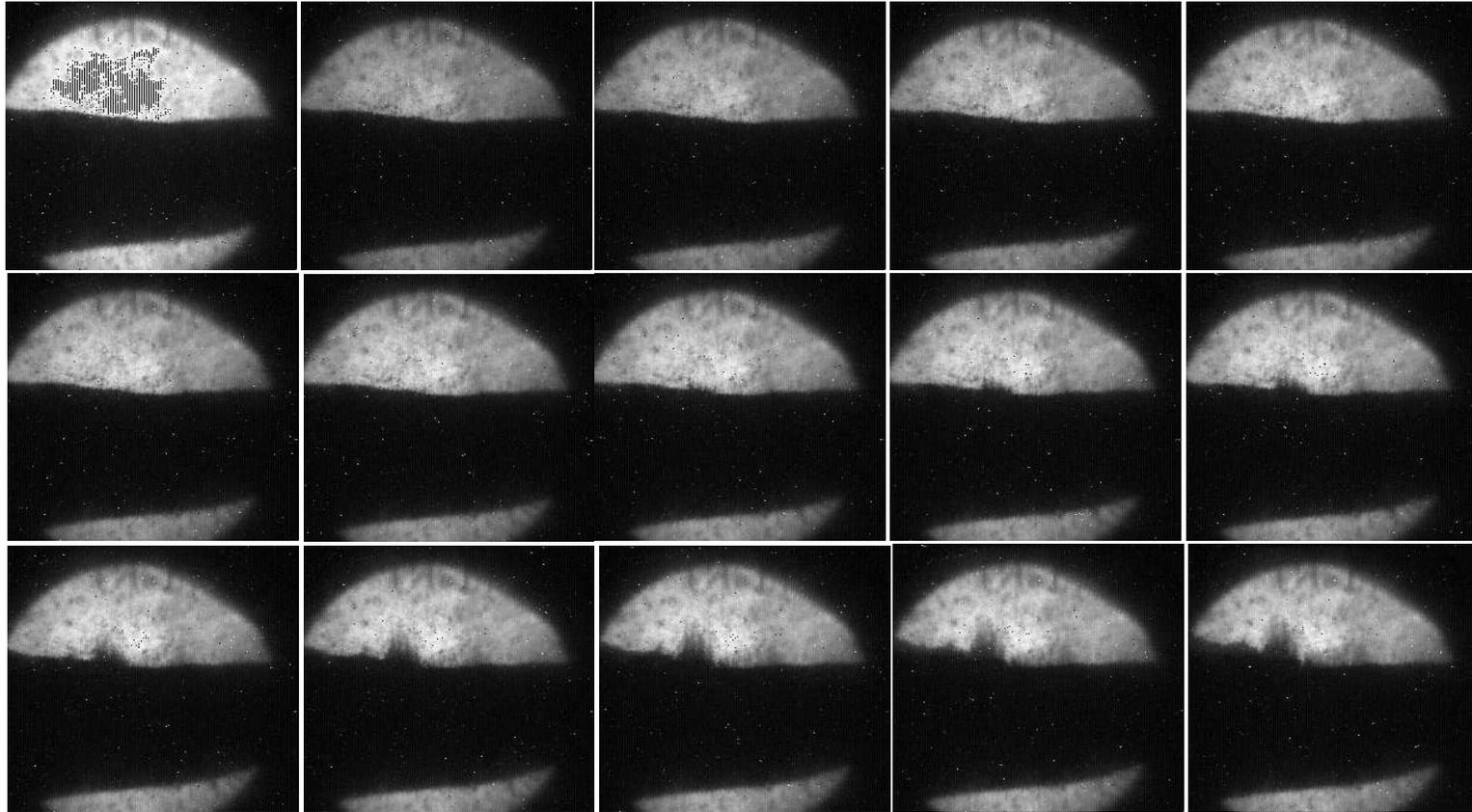


Figure B.13: Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 12032.

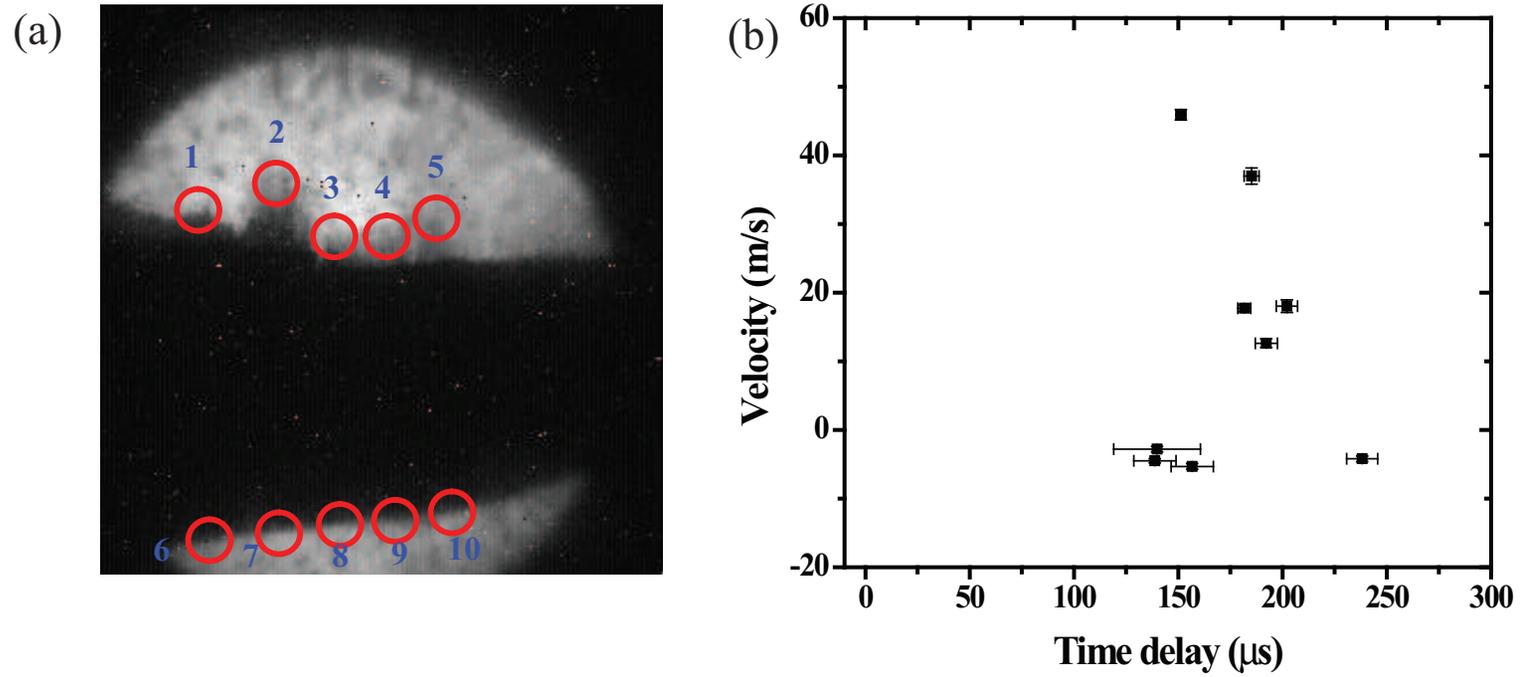


Figure B.14: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 12032. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.

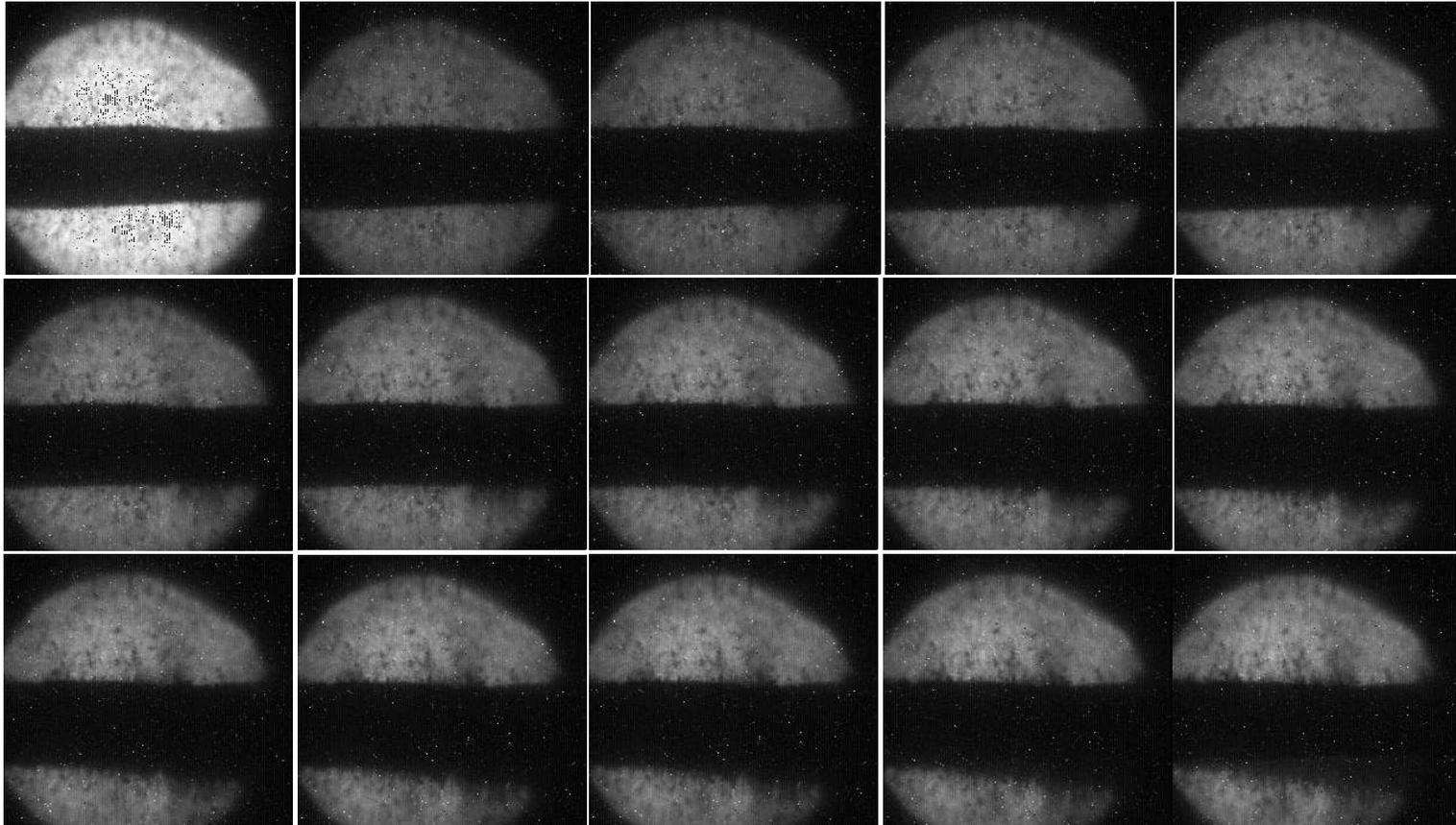


Figure B.15: Photo of continuous 15 frames of captured image. The timing for the 1st image is given in Table B.1. Shot number is 12033.

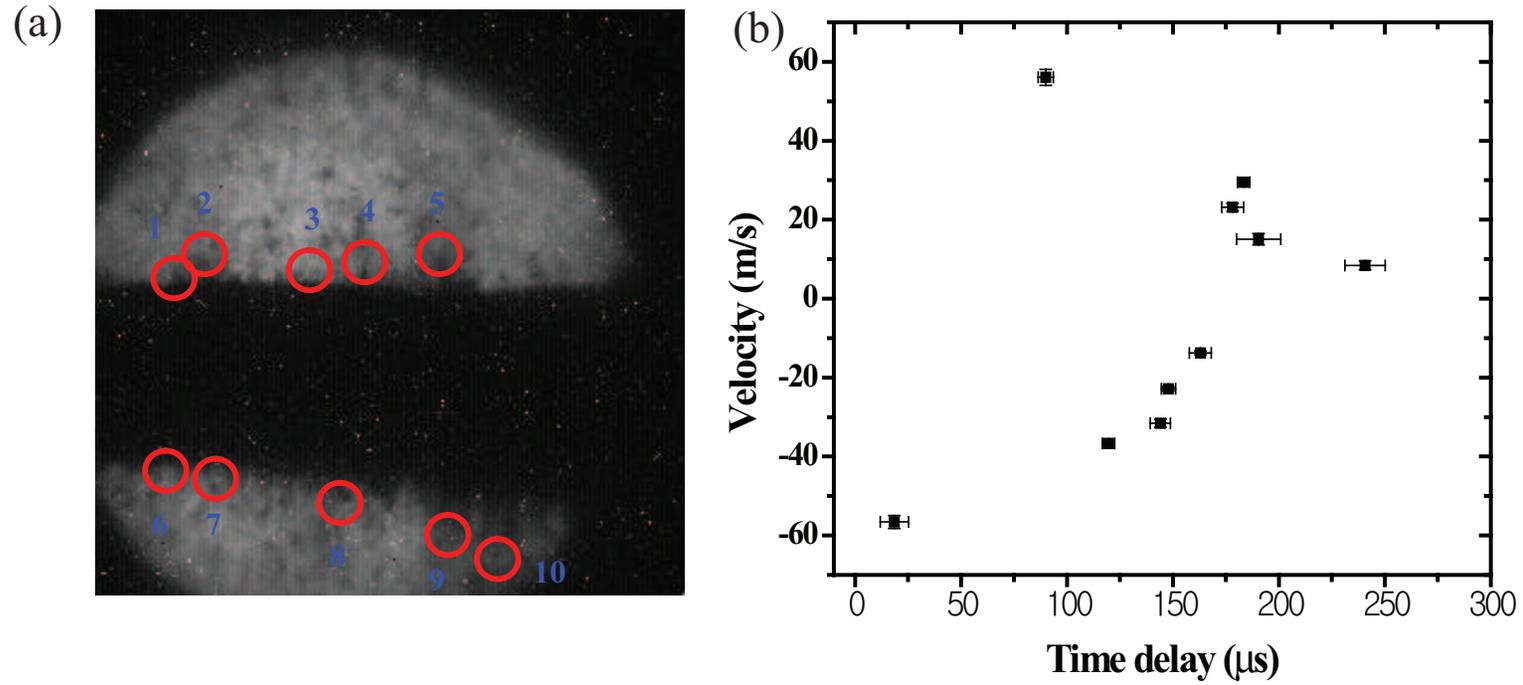


Figure B.16: Location on the Hg jet surface for velocity measurement of filaments. The numbers above red circles points the number of filaments that is used for velocity approximation. Shot number is 12033. a.) Illustration of measured filaments. b.) Velocity of filaments with it's onset time.

3826 **Appendix C**

3827 **Mathematical Derivation for**
3828 **Chapter 2**

3829
3830

3831 **C.1 The governing equations for MHD in cylin-**
3832 **drical coordinates**

3833 The momentum equations in the (r, θ, z) coordinates in Fig. 2.2 can be
3834 written as follows:
3835

$$\begin{aligned} & -\rho\left(v_r \frac{\partial v_r}{\partial r} + \frac{v_\theta}{r} \frac{\partial v_r}{\partial \theta} + v_z \frac{\partial v_r}{\partial z}\right) - \frac{\partial p_t}{\partial r} - \rho g \cos \theta + \eta\left(\frac{\partial^2 v_r}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial v_r}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{\partial^2 v_r}{\partial \theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 v_r}{\partial z^2}\right) \\ & + \frac{1}{\mu}\left(B_r \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial r} + \frac{B_\theta}{r} \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial \theta} + B_z \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial z}\right) = \rho \frac{\partial v_r}{\partial t}, \end{aligned} \tag{C.1}$$

3836

3837

$$\begin{aligned} & -\rho\left(v_r \frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial r} + \frac{v_\theta}{r} \frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial \theta} + v_z \frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial z}\right) - \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial p_t}{\partial \theta} + \rho g \sin \theta + \eta\left(\frac{\partial^2 v_\theta}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2} \frac{\partial^2 v_\theta}{\partial \theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 v_\theta}{\partial z^2}\right) \\ & + \frac{1}{\mu}\left(B_r \frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial r} + \frac{B_\theta}{r} \frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial \theta} + B_z \frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial z}\right) = \rho \frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial t}, \end{aligned} \tag{C.2}$$

3838

3839

$$\begin{aligned}
& -\rho\left(v_r\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r} + \frac{v_\theta}{r}\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial\theta} + v_z\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial z}\right) - \frac{\partial p_t}{\partial z} + \eta\left(\frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial\theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 v_z}{\partial z^2}\right) \\
& + \frac{1}{\mu}\left(B_r\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} + \frac{B_\theta}{r}\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial\theta} + B_z\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial z}\right) = \rho\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial t},
\end{aligned}
\tag{C.3}$$

3840

3841 where $p_t = p + \frac{\mathbf{B}^2}{2\mu}$. The magnetic induction equation in the (r, θ, z) coordinate directions can be written as follows:

3842

3843

$$\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{\mu\sigma}\left[\frac{\partial^2 B_r}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial B_r}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial^2 B_r}{\partial\theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 B_r}{\partial z^2}\right] + \frac{1}{r}B_r\left(r\frac{\partial v_r}{\partial r}\right) + \frac{1}{r}B_\theta\frac{\partial v_r}{\partial\theta} + B_z\frac{\partial v_r}{\partial z} \\
& - \frac{1}{r}v_r\left(r\frac{\partial B_r}{\partial r}\right) - \frac{1}{r}v_\theta\frac{\partial B_r}{\partial\theta} - v_z\frac{\partial B_r}{\partial z} = \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial t},
\end{aligned}
\tag{C.4}$$

3844

3845

$$\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{\mu\sigma}\left[\frac{\partial^2 B_\theta}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial^2 B_\theta}{\partial\theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 B_\theta}{\partial z^2}\right] + \frac{1}{r}B_r\left(r\frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial r}\right) + \frac{1}{r}B_\theta\frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial\theta} + B_z\frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial z} \\
& - \frac{1}{r}v_r\left(r\frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial r}\right) - \frac{1}{r}v_\theta\frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial\theta} - v_z\frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial z} = \frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial t},
\end{aligned}
\tag{C.5}$$

3846

3847

$$\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{\mu\sigma}\left[\frac{\partial^2 B_z}{\partial r^2} + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial^2 B_z}{\partial\theta^2} + \frac{\partial^2 B_z}{\partial z^2}\right] + \frac{1}{r}B_r\left(r\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial r}\right) + \frac{1}{r}B_\theta\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial\theta} + B_z\frac{\partial v_z}{\partial z} \\
& - \frac{1}{r}v_r\left(r\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r}\right) - \frac{1}{r}v_\theta\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial\theta} - v_z\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial z} = \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial t}.
\end{aligned}
\tag{C.6}$$

3848

3849 The Ampère's law can be written as

3850

$$\begin{aligned}
j_r &= \frac{1}{\mu}\left(\frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial\theta} - \frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial z}\right), \\
j_\theta &= \frac{1}{\mu}\left(-\frac{\partial B_z}{\partial r} + \frac{\partial B_r}{\partial z}\right), \\
j_z &= \frac{1}{\mu}\left(\frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial r} - \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial B_r}{\partial\theta}\right),
\end{aligned}
\tag{C.7}$$

3851

3852 and the equation of continuity and the solenoidal condition for the magnetic
 3853 field are
 3854

$$3855 \quad \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial}{\partial r}(rv_r) + \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial v_\theta}{\partial \theta} + \frac{\partial v_z}{\partial z} = 0, \quad (\text{C.8})$$

$$3856 \quad \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial}{\partial r}(rB_r) + \frac{1}{r} \frac{\partial B_\theta}{\partial \theta} + \frac{\partial B_z}{\partial z} = 0. \quad (\text{C.9})$$

3858 C.2 Derivation of Rayleigh's instability at an 3859 interface separating two flows in magnetic 3860 field

3861 C.2.1 *kinematic boundary condition at interface*

3862 We consider the (x, y, z) coordinate system in Fig. 2.1. A particle of fluid
 3863 that is at some time on the free surface will always remain on the free surface.
 3864 Then, since the equation of the free surface is $y - (\xi + a) = 0$, it follows that
 3865

$$3866 \quad \frac{D}{Dt}(y - (\xi + a)) = 0. \quad (\text{C.10})$$

3867 Neglecting quadratically small terms, Eqn. (C.10) yields at the interface($y =$
 3868 $\pm a$),
 3869

$$3870 \quad \frac{\partial \xi}{\partial t} + U_i \frac{\partial \xi}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial \phi_i}{\partial y} \quad (\text{C.11})$$

3871 In the region $(-a < y < a)$, the velocity potential ϕ_i must satisfy $\frac{\partial^2 \phi_1}{\partial x^2} +$
 3872 $\frac{\partial^2 \phi_1}{\partial y^2} = 0$, $|\nabla \phi_1| = \text{finite}$. In the region $y > a$, $y < -a$, the velocity potential
 3873 must satisfy $\frac{\partial^2 \phi_2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 \phi_2}{\partial y^2} = 0$, $|\nabla \phi_2| = \text{finite}$. In view of the shape of the interface,
 3874 the solutions should be trigonometric in x , then the y dependence will be
 3875 exponential. In view of the finite conditions of velocity potentials, the negative
 3876 exponential should be rejected for ϕ_1 and the positive exponential should be
 3877 rejected for ϕ_2 . Therefore, the general solutions are

3878

$$\phi_1(x, y, t) = A_1 e^{(2\pi/\lambda)y} e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)},$$

3879

$$\phi_2(x, y, t) = A_2 e^{-(2\pi/\lambda)y} e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)} \quad (\text{C.12})$$

3880

Imposing the kinematic conditions on these solutions, the coefficients are determined at $y = a$ and $y = -a$ respectively.

3881

3882

$$\phi_1(x, y, t) = -i\epsilon(c - U_1) e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)},$$

3883

$$\phi_2(x, y, t) = i\epsilon(c - U_2) e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)} \quad (\text{C.13})$$

3884

,where $U_1 = U_1(a)$, $U_2 = U_2(a)$.

3885

$$\phi_1(x, y, t) = i\epsilon(c - U_1) e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)}$$

3886

$$\phi_2(x, y, t) = -i\epsilon(c - U_2) e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)} \quad (\text{C.14})$$

3887

,where $U_1 = U_1(-a)$, $U_2 = U_2(-a)$.

3888

Since the perturbed surface at $y = a$ and $y = -a$ are supposed to be symmetric, half of the jet section for the surface stability is considered in the following work.

3889

3890

3891

C.2.2 *hydrodynamic stability in magnetic field*

3892

Substituting the perturbed expressions into the equations of motion, neglecting second order terms in the perturbed quantities, and making use of the fact that U, P satisfy the flow equations and the current density in Lorentz force term can be represented using Ohm's law, we have the linearized equations governing the motion of disturbance.

3893

3894

3895

3896

3897

$$\frac{\partial v'_{xi}}{\partial t} + U_i \frac{\partial v'_{xi}}{\partial x} + v'_{xi} \frac{dU_i}{dy}$$

3898

$$= -\frac{1}{\rho_i} \frac{\partial p'_i}{\partial x} - \frac{\sigma_i}{\rho_i} B_y^2 v'_{xi} + \frac{\sigma_i}{\rho_i} B_x B_y v'_{yi} \quad (\text{C.15})$$

3899

$$\frac{\partial v'_{yi}}{\partial t} + U_i \frac{\partial v'_{yi}}{\partial x}$$

3900

$$= -\frac{1}{\rho_i} \frac{\partial p'_i}{\partial y} - \frac{\sigma_i}{\rho_i} B_x^2 v'_{yi} + \frac{\sigma_i}{\rho_i} B_x B_y v'_{xi} \quad (\text{C.16})$$

3901

,where $p'_i = f_i(c, \lambda, y)e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)}$.

3902

The perturbed velocity v'_x, v'_y are given

3903

$$v'_x = \frac{\partial \phi_1}{\partial x} = i\left(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}\right)A_1 e^{(2\pi/\lambda)y} e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)}$$

3904

$$v'_y = \frac{\partial \phi_1}{\partial y} = \left(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}\right)A_1 e^{(2\pi/\lambda)y} e^{i(2\pi/\lambda)(x-ct)} \quad (\text{C.17})$$

3905

Putting Eqn. (C.17) into Eqn. (C.15)and Eqn. (C.16), equate the hydrodynamic pressures since it is isotropic, which leads to Rayleigh's stability equation for the flow in magnetic field.

3906

3907

3908

3909

$$\sigma_1 B_x B_y + i\sigma_1 B_x^2 = \sigma_1 B_y^2 i - \sigma_1 B_x B_y + \rho_1 \left(\frac{\lambda}{2\pi}\right) \frac{d^2 U_1}{dy^2} \quad (\text{C.18})$$

3910

,where $U_1 = U_1(y)$.

3911

In the same manner, the Rayleigh's stability equation for the upper flow in magnetic field is be derived.

3912

3913

3914

$$\sigma_2 B_x^2 + \sigma_2 B_x B_y i = \sigma_2 B_y^2 - i\sigma_2 B_x B_y - \rho_2 i \left(\frac{\lambda}{2\pi}\right) \frac{d^2 U_2}{dy^2} \quad (\text{C.19})$$

3915

,where $U_2 = U_2(y)$.

3916

C.2.3 *dynamic boundary condition at interface*

3917

The difference of the normal stresses must be balanced by the normal stress induced by surface tension at the interface.

3918

3919

3920

$$(P_1 + \frac{\partial P_1}{\partial y} \xi + \frac{\partial^2 P_1}{\partial y^2} \xi + \dots + p'_1) - (P_2 + \frac{\partial P_2}{\partial y} \xi + \frac{\partial^2 P_2}{\partial y^2} \xi + \dots + p'_2) + \Gamma \frac{\partial^2 \xi}{\partial x^2} = 0 \quad (\text{C.20})$$

3921 , where Γ is surface tension.

3922 Considering the gravity force in the free surface waves, Eqn. (C.20) can be
 3923 rewritten as follows.
 3924

$$\begin{aligned}
 & (\rho_2 - \rho_1)g \cos \theta + \rho_1(c - U_1)^2\left(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}\right) + \rho_2(c - U_2)^2\left(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}\right) \\
 & + \rho_1(c - U_1)\frac{dU_1}{dy} - \rho_2(c - U_2)\frac{dU_2}{dy} + iB_y^2(\sigma_1(c - U_1) + \sigma_2(c - U_2)) \\
 3925 & + B_x B_y(\sigma_2(c - U_2) - \sigma_1(c - U_1)) - \Gamma\left(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}\right)^2 = 0 \qquad (C.21)
 \end{aligned}$$

3926 ,where $U_1 = U_1(a)$, $U_2 = U_2(a)$.

3927 Consider the case that $U_2 = 0$, $\frac{dU_2}{dy} = 0$, $\rho_2 = 0$, $\sigma_2 = 0$. This would corre-
 3928 spond to the stationary fluid on the upper and the density and conductivity
 3929 of the upper fluid are very small compared with these of the lower fluid. The
 3930 wave velocity is represented as follow.
 3931

$$\begin{aligned}
 c = [& -\rho_1 \frac{dU_1}{dy} + B_x B_y \sigma_1 - iB_y^2 \sigma_1 + 2\left(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}\right)\rho_1 U_1 \\
 & \pm \sqrt{\rho_1^2 \left(\frac{dU_1}{dy}\right)^2 + 4\left(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}\right) \cos \theta g \rho_1^2 - 2B_x B_y \rho_1 \sigma_1 \frac{dU_1}{dy} + 2iB_y^2 \rho_1 \sigma_1 \frac{dU_1}{dy}} \\
 & \left. + B_x^2 B_y^2 \sigma_1^2 - 2iB_x B_y^3 \sigma_1^2 - B_y^4 \sigma_1^2 + 4\left(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}\right)^3 \rho_1 \Gamma \right] \times \frac{1}{2\left(\frac{2\pi}{\lambda}\right)\rho_1} \qquad (C.22)
 \end{aligned}$$